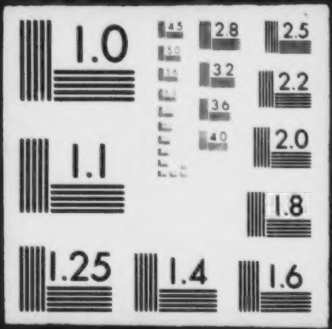
1 OF 4

PB

239418


1.0
4.5
5.0
5.6
2.8
3.2
3.6
4.0
2.5
2.2
2.0
1.1
1.8
1.25
1.4
1.6

PB-239 418

AN EVALUATION OF MARKETABLE EFFLUENT PERMIT SYSTEMS

META SYSTEMS, INCORPORATED

PREPARED FOR
WASHINGTON ENVIRONMENTAL RESEARCH CENTER

SEPTEMBER 1974

DISTRIBUTED BY:

NTIS
National Technical Information Service
U. S. DEPARTMENT OF COMMERCE

SELECTED WATER RESOURCES ABSTRACTS
INPUT TRANSACTION FORM

1. Report No. 2.

PB 239 418

W

AN EVALUATION OF MARKETABLE EFFLUENT PERMIT SYSTEMS

5. Report Date

6.

8. Performing Organization Report No.

Russell J. deLucia

Meta Systems, Inc.
843 Massachusetts Avenue
Cambridge, Mass. 02139

68-01-1882

1. Type of Report and Period Covered

Final Report

12. Sponsoring Organization **Environmental Protection Agency**

Environmental Protection Agency report number, EPA-600/5-74-030, September 1974

This report is a study of the practical problems and prospects of using marketable effluent permits (MEP) as a water pollution control tool. Under such a system, pollution rights are contingent upon possession of permits; the permits are acquired and/or traded through an auction or market. This study details the requirements of MEP systems, discusses their theoretical advantages, and examines them through the use of industrial organization theory, comparisons with analogous markets, and a simulation model. The simulation model employs Mohawk River data to determine the effect of different system parameters on the operation of a MEP system. The legal and administrative aspects of the marketable permit system are also dealt with. The conclusion is that marketable permits are a promising control tool for many river basins.

17a. Descriptors

PRICES SUBJECT TO CHANGE

17b. Identifiers

Reproduced by
NATIONAL TECHNICAL
INFORMATION SERVICE
US Department of Commerce
Springfield, VA. 22151

17c. COWRR Field & Group

19. Security Class. (Report)

20. Security Class. (Page)

21. No. of Pages 363

22. Price 7.15

Send To:

WATER RESOURCES SCIENTIFIC INFORMATION CENTER
U.S. DEPARTMENT OF THE INTERIOR
WASHINGTON, D. C. 20240

Russell J. deLucia | Meta Systems, Inv.

ACKNOWLEDGEMENTS

This study was conducted for the Environmental Protection Agency by Meta Systems Inc., Cambridge, Massachusetts. The following people were members of the study team: Ms. Nalini Belagaje, Dr. Russell deLucia, Dr. Grant Schaumburg, Mr. Edward Selig, Ms. Beatrice Slotnick and Dr. Douglas Smith. Dr. Schaumburg served as project manager. The report was written primarily by Dr. Schaumburg with contributions by other members of the study team.

Dr. deLucia is listed as author on the title page for purposes of brevity and contractual accountability only.

Meta Systems Inc. wishes to acknowledge the guidance, review and professional critique provided by the Project Officer, Dr. Marshall Rose.

EPA-600/5-74-030
September 1974

AN EVALUATION OF MARKETABLE EFFLUENT PERMIT SYSTEMS

By

Russell J. deLucia

Contract No. 68-01-1882
Program Element No. 1BA030
ROAP 21AXN06

Project Officer
Dr. Marshall Rose
Washington Environmental Research Center
Washington, D. C. 20460

Prepared for
Office of Research and Development
U.S. Environmental Protection Agency
Washington, D.C. 20460

ib

ABSTRACT

This report is a study of the practical problems and prospects of using marketable effluent permits (MEP) as a water pollution control tool. Under such a system, pollution rights are contingent upon possession of permits; the permits are acquired and/or traded through an auction or market. This study details the requirements of MEP systems, discusses their theoretical advantages, and examines them through the use of industrial organization theory, comparisons with analogous markets, and a simulation model. The simulation model employs Mohawk River data to determine the effect of different system parameters on the operation of a MEP system. The legal and administrative aspects of the marketable permit system are also dealt with. The conclusion is that marketable permits are a promising control tool for many river basins.

TABLE OF CONTENTS

PREFACE vii

Section 1 1

  Introduction 1

    Framework for the Study 1

    Criteria for Evaluation of the MEP System 5

    Organization of the Report 7

Section 2 10

  The Marketable Effluent Permit System 10

    The Method of Initial Distribution 16

    Pollutants Included in the MEP System 22

    The Term of Permits 32

    Eligibility Requirements for Permit Holders . . . 35

    Hydrologic and Other Seasonal Variations 39

    The Trading Rules and Procedures for the Market . 41

    The Choice and Definition of Basins 42

    Financial Aspects of the MEP System 42

    Monitoring and Enforcement 43

    The NPDES, Municipal Grant Programs, and the MEP System 44

Section 3 51

  Markets, Auctions, Externalities, and the MEP System 51

    The Theory of Markets 51

    The Theory of the MEP System 53

    Problems of Imperfect Competition 56

Section 4 61

  Industrial Organization Theory and the MEP System . 61

    Conduct Norms 63

    Structure Norms 67

    Conclusions 70

TABLE OF CONTENTS (continued)

Section 5 73
  Analogous Auctions and Markets 73
    United States Treasury Bill Market 74
    Taxi Medallion Markets 77
    Offshore Oil Leasing Market 79
    Conclusions 80

Section 6 83
  Mohawk River Simulation Model 83
    The Mohawk Data 84
    The Simulation Model 91
    The Simulation Results 98
    Simulations of Market Manipulating 124
    A Comparison with Effluent Charges 131

Section 7 135
  Legal and Administrative Issues 135
    The Constitutional Basis of the MEP System 135
    The MEP System and Taxation 139
    Enabling Legislation for the MEP System 140
    The MEP System and the NPDES 143
    Administrative Costs of the MEP System 147

Section 8 155
  Evaluation and Comparison of the MEP System 155
    Details of the MEP System 155
    The MEP System Versus Effluent Charges and Effluent Standards 161

TABLES

Table 2-1: Hypothetical Order for Permits for a Dutch Auction 19

Table 6-1: Mohawk River Basin Cities 86

Table 6-2: Wastewater Treatment Costs 87

Table 6-3: Inputs for the One-term Permit Simulations 99

Table 6-4: Inputs for the Staggered-term Permit Simulations 100

Table 6-5: Inputs for Additional One-term Permit Simulations 101

Table 6-6: Aggregate Demand Schedule for Run 1 of the Mohawk Permit System Simulation . 108

Table 6-7: Responses of Bidders for Run 1 of the Mohawk Permit System Simulation 109

Table 6-8: Responses of Bidders for Run 1 of the Mohawk Permit System Simulation 110

Table 6-9: Summary Information for the Mohawk Effluent Permit System Simulation 113

Table 6-10: Difference Between the Results with Utica as Price-Maker and the Results of the Competitive Solution (Run 14) . . 127

Table 6-11: Responses of Bidders for Run 11 of the Mohawk Permit System Simulation 129

Table 6-12: Ilion and Fort Plain as Price-Makers . . 130

Table 6-13: The MEP Simulation vs the Effluent Charge (EC) Model 132

Table 7-1: Requirements of Marketable Permits System Compared to Requirements of the NPDES and of Effluent Permits 148

FIGURES

Figure 2-1: Quality Standards and Ambient Quality for a Hypothetical River Basin 29

Figure 6-1: Demand Curve of Rome for Run 1 of the Mohawk Permit System Simulation 104

Figure 6-2: Demand Curve of Utica for Run 1 of the Mohawk Permit System Simulation 105

Figure 6-3: Aggregate Demand for Effluent Permits . . 106

PREFACE

Water pollution legislation at the national level has reflected the increasing demand for clean water that is evident today in the United States. Water pollution control has progressed from a health-motivated activity to one directed at the enhancement of national water resources for recreational and aesthetic purposes. The most recent legislation, the 1972 Amendments to the Federal Water Pollution Control Act (hereafter referred to as the "Amendments" or the "1972 Amendments"), is designed to reduce significantly the discharge of pollutants into waterways with the complete elimination of discharges as the ultimate goal of the legislation.

The idea of establishing a market to assist in the control of pollution has been discussed by economists and others[1] as a possible alternative to non-market control measures, such as quantitative effluent standards. Under the economist's standard assumptions concerning the workings of the marketplace, a market in pollution discharge permits can be shown to have many desirable properties, including the ability to allocate waste treatment efficiently among polluters.

This report is a study of the practical problems and prospects of using marketable effluent permits as one method of implementing the 1972 Amendments. The purpose of the study is to examine the efficacy of a market-oriented system of water pollution control by raising and examining the important questions surrounding the use of such a system. This is done below. Ultimately, however, the ability to predict whether and how well a new market will perform depends on the assumptions that one makes. Indeed, the analysis here of the probable strengths and weaknesses of a market in pollutants depends critically on the relevance of the economist's paradigm and its implications about the behavior of market participants. Perhaps the strongest argument in favor of the use of a market in discharge rights is that the economist's allegations concerning the workings of the marketplace remain untested in pollution control in the United States, while many other ideas have been tried and found wanting.

NOTES

[1] E.g., J. H. Dales, Pollution, Property, and Prices (Toronto, 1968).

Section 1

Introduction

Framework for the Study

This study examines the possibility of using a marketable effluent permit (MEP) system as a water pollution control tool. A marketable effluent permit system is any one of a number of control schemes in which (1) waste discharges are prohibited unless the polluter holds permits providing the requisite authorization and (2) those permits are acquired through a market transaction. Stated somewhat differently, a MEP system is a control system in which (1) polluters can discharge wastes if and only if they hold a permit (or permits) from the regulatory authority and (2) the effluent permits are bought, sold, leased, rented, or in any way traded by the participants (polluters, regulatory agency, and others) of the system. This definition is a broad one which includes, for example, control systems in which the regulatory agency sells permits by auction to polluters, as well as systems in which buying and selling of permits among polluters is sanctioned. Several different MEP systems can be distinguished depending on the kinds of market transactions that are allowed, the pollutants that are covered, the participants included in the system (e.g., municipalities and industrial firms), etc. The primary question addressed in this report is whether a well-designed MEP system can be used to help implement the provisions of the Amendments to the Federal Water Pollution Control Act.

The first comprehensive national water quality legislation was the Federal Water Pollution Control Act of 1948. The Act has been amended several times, most recently with the Amendments of 1972. Under the 1965 Amendments states were required to establish water quality standards for interstate and coastal waters and to formulate implementation plans for achieving those standards. Any discharge which reduced the quality of the receiving water below the established standards or that was in violation of the implementation plan was subject to enforcement action. In 1970, difficulties in enforcing the provisions of the Act led the Department of the Interior (which was at that time responsible for administration of the water pollution control program) to invoke the Refuse Act of 1899 (Section 13 of the River and Harbor Act) as the legal mandate to control waste discharges.

The Refuse Act prohibits the discharge or deposit of wastes into navigable waters and their tributaries unless authorized by a permit from the Secretary of the Army. Enforcement measures including civil and criminal penalties are provided to help enforce the provisions of the Act. Starting in 1970 the Army Corps of Engineers received applications from dischargers for permits, determined the effect of the proposed discharges, and formally issued a permit to the polluter. The Environmental Protection Agency (EPA) reviewed applications and advised the Corps as to whether to issue a permit. This process proved cumbersome, and was slowed even further when the Corps was enjoined from issuing permits by a United States District Court judge. The injunction was based on two grounds: (1) the Refuse Act provides for permits only for navigable waters and not their tributaries (even though the Act prohibits waste discharges into both); and (2) the Corps was found to be in violation of the National Environmental Policy Act which requires an impact statement covering the water quality aspects of Refuse Act permits.

The stated goal of the 1972 Amendments is the elimination by 1985 of the discharge of pollutants into navigable waters. The emphasis of the new law is on effluent limitations, although stream standards are to continue to play a role in water quality management. At the time the 1972 Amendments became law, the Corps was still enjoined from using the Refuse Act permit program. The Amendments terminate the use of prior enforcement mechanisms, including the Refuse Act permit program and the use of enforcement conferences, and in their place establishes a National Pollutant Discharge Elimination System (NPDES).

The specific control goals set by the 1972 Amendments are:

1. the application by industrial sources of best practicable control technology currently available by 1977 and of best available technology economically achievable by 1983;
2. the application by municipalities of secondary treatment by 1977 and of the best practicable waste treatment technology by 1983;
3. the achievement of water quality standards by 1977.

Under the terms of the Act, the EPA is to identify the degree of effluent reduction attainable through the application of best practicable control and best available technology in terms of amounts of the chemical, physical, and biological constituents of pollutants. Best practicable treatment has been interpreted by the EPA to be a process providing percentage waste removals similar to those effected by the secondary treatment of biological wastes (approximately 85 percent). The goals of the Amendments for 1983 have yet to be translated by EPA into specific effluent limitations.

The 1972 Amendments do not ignore the concept of water quality standards in attempting to achieve the 1977 and 1983 goals. The water quality standards which were adopted under the prior versions of the Federal Water Pollution Control Act are continued in effect and can be updated by states. New standards are to be established where they were not previously adopted by the states. If water quality standards cannot be met by the 1977 effluent limitations, then more stringent limitations must be adopted by that date. Thus the effect of the Amendments is to require the achievement of best practicable technology and secondary treatment by 1977, plus further effluent limitations in those cases where water quality standards are endangered.

For this study the 1977 regulations concerning effluent limitations and water quality standards are assumed to be a requirement all polluters must meet. Thus, industries are constrained to achieve best practicable treatment levels (as defined by EPA) by 1977; similarly municipalities must achieve secondary treatment levels by that date and water quality standards must be met.

The evaluation in this study of the marketable effluent permit system is made on the basis of economic efficiency, administrative and enforcement requirements, equity, and legal and political feasibility. The MEP system is measured against these criteria and is compared with other control alternatives to determine its relative strengths and weaknesses for use as a tool to implement the 1972 Amendments.

Criteria for Evaluation of the MEP System

As stated above, the purpose of this study is to evaluate the effectiveness of the marketable effluent permit approach in achieving the goals of the 1972 Amendments. "Effectiveness" refers to the relative efficiency, the ease of administration and enforcement, the degree of equity, and the legal and political feasibility of the control method.

The efficiency of the MEP method is measured in terms of direct resource costs of waste treatment that are expended to attain the goals of the Amendments. Under these terms of reference, the most efficient method to achieve a stated goal, for example, a given ambient water quality standard, is to allocate treatment requirements among dischargers in a manner that minimizes the total resource costs of pollution control. This is the least cost configuration of waste treatment, and is used here as a standard against which to measure the efficiency of different control methods.

The administrative and enforcement properties of the MEP system are not as easily evaluated since there is no standard measure of performance. The best that we can do is to attempt to outline the administrative and enforcement requirements of the system's operation. Those requirements can then be compared with the corresponding requirements of other methods of water pollution control.

Equity is perhaps the most difficult of all of the criteria to define. One important factor is the equal treatment of equals--uniform regulations imposed on dischargers in similar situations. The difficulties, however, are in defining what is meant by "similar situations" and in comparing dischargers who are not in similar situations. The measures that we focus on in this report are the per capita costs for municipalities and the distribution of costs for different industries. This report draws conclusions based on these measures as well as on the subjective evaluation of the extent to which the control system presents the appearance of equity to participants.

The legal feasibility of the control method refers to matters regarding its constitutionality, the extent to which changes in legislation are required, and the legal difficulties likely to be encountered in implementing the control method. The political feasibility of the control system has to do with the likelihood of its being acceptable to the general public, the administrative and legislative bodies involved in its implementation, and the dischargers who will be under the regulations of the system. This is related to both the equity and the legal feasibility of the system and is perhaps the most subjective of the criteria that are used in this study.

Organization of the Report

The present introductory section of this report, Section 1, is followed by the detailed examination of the MEP system in Sections 2 through 7. In Section 8 the results from earlier sections are evaluated, the MEP system is compared with other control alternatives (in particular, the effluent charge system and the NPDES), and some aspects of implementation are discussed.

Section 2, which follows below, is a detailed look at the variants of the MEP system. For example, the question of what pollutants to include under this control system is discussed and tentative conclusions are presented. Wherever possible, logical choices among variants of the system are made in Section 2. In many cases the viability of the MEP system does not rise or fall on the basis of the resolution of such questions; nevertheless, their tentative resolution allows the discussion in the following parts of the report to be better focused.

In Section 3 the theory of the MEP system is discussed. The material in that section is based on the standard theorems of microeconomics theory. In addition, theoretical work on externalities and on systems of emission rights is reviewed.

Section 4 is drawn from the theory of industrial organization. The concepts of workable competition are applied to the MEP system to attempt to discover potential problems of the effluent permit market.

Markets and auctions analogous to the MEP system are described in Section 5. The Treasury bill market, the offshore oil leasing auction, and the market for taxi medallions are examined to find information relevant to the workings of the MEP system.

In Section 6 the results of the Mohawk River effluent permit system simulation are presented and analyzed. Variants of the MEP system were analyzed with a computer simulation model. The data base used for the model is the upper Mohawk River basin. Responses of the polluters in that basin to a MEP system are estimated with the computer simulation model.

The legal and administrative aspects of the MEP system are treated in Section 7. The discussion there includes constitutional, tax, and legislative issues, as well as related administrative matters. The costs of administering the MEP system are compared in Section 7 to those of other control systems.

Section 2

The Marketable Effluent Permit System

In the marketable effluent permit system a regulatory authority issues effluent permits authorizing the discharge of certain pollutants in amounts that depend on the receiving waterway and the desired stringency of pollution control. The key to the system is reliance on a market-related allocation method. As we elaborate below, several variants of the marketable effluent permit system are possible; for one to which we give prime consideration, permits are distributed to dischargers through a combination direct allocation system and a Dutch auction system. Subsequent to the initial distribution, holders of permits may buy and sell them through a regulated market. Permits can be bought and sold by industries, municipalities, and anyone else with an interest in obtaining the discharge rights inherent in the possession of the effluent permit.

An example is helpful in order to establish the nature of this control system. Suppose that there are fifteen different dischargers located along a given waterway. Under the MEP system, the regulatory authority determines the number of effluent permits to issue as a function of the nature of the waterway and the water quality goals. If the goal is to achieve a given level of dissolved oxygen concentration, then the permits are designed to meet that requirement. Each permit would authorize the holder to discharge one pound per day of BOD into the waterway, and the number of such permits issued by the authority would depend on the desired water quality. To account for the differential impact of different polluters on the water quality, permits would be worth different amounts (of waste discharges) to different polluters.

The unique characteristic of the marketable effluent system is that the ultimate allocation of the permits depends on a market type transaction. For example, the permits may be originally sold to bidders in a Dutch auction (described below) or in an auction in which permits are distributed to the highest bidders until none remain. No matter what system is employed for the initial distribution of the permits, there still remains the possibility of employing a market for their subsequent allocation among participants in the system. A market, similar to markets for stocks and bonds, can be established in which participants can buy and sell them. Thus an industrial firm desiring to enter a river basin region would use the market to purchase the effluent permits necessary for the operation of its plant. The entering firm would be required to bid the price of the permits up enough to induce one or more of the permit holders to sell the requisite number of effluent permits.

The efficiency properties of markets are well-known. The use of a market for effluent permits presents each polluter with an option: reduce waste discharges or buy permits authorizing those discharges. The polluter is continually faced with the opportunity to increase waste discharges by purchasing additional permits or to reduce discharges by selling the excess permits. Thus, the price of the permit in the market creates an incentive for the polluter, just as the effluent charge does. A cost-minimizing polluter will treat wastes (and sell excess permits) up to the point at which the marginal cost of waste discharge reductions equals the price of a permit.

This has two desirable effects. The first is that each polluter has a continuing incentive to seek ways further to reduce discharges. The second is that the market assures that the marginal costs of waste control are the same for different dischargers. If the costs to each discharger of eliminating the last unit of wastes are the same, then there are no opportunities to achieve the same total (river basin effluent) discharge reduction at a lower total cost.

The MEP system has other desirable attributes including (1) indicator properties, (2) the ability to deal with the growth and entry of polluters, (3) adjustment simplicity, (4) effectiveness, and (5) equity properties. These can be quickly summarized.

The indicator properties of the MEP system arise as in any market: the price equals the marginal value of the commodity to the market participants. Thus, the price of the permit is an indicator of the marginal value of the permit to polluters; consequently, for cost-minimizing polluters, the price of a permit gives the marginal cost of reducing waste discharges.

The growth and entry of polluters is handled naturally and effectively in the MEP system. Increasing waste discharges, through either entry or growth, is allowed only upon the acquisition of effluent permits. Thus, the polluter (or aspiring polluter) must enter the market for effluent permits and induce other dischargers to relinquish some permits. This assures that the total discharges into the basin remain the same and, further, that the entering or growing polluter is forced to take account of the marginal costs of waste treatment that growth imposes on the river basin system.

As with the effluent charge, an adjustment in the control level for the river basin can be made simply and impersonally with the MEP system. When permits expire, the regulatory authority can reduce the total amount of outstanding permits by issuing fewer. More importantly, the regulatory authority has the opportunity to buy permits on the open market and to retire them. Neither of these procedures is excessively complicated administratively and either can be accomplished impersonally without devising different rules and procedures for different polluters.

By providing a continuing incentive for waste reduction, the effluent permit promises to speed waste discharge reductions. Additionally, the market provides an orderly and impersonal way in which discharge privileges are allocated. Since the alteration of the pattern of discharge reductions takes place through the actions of the market rather than through administrative procedures, there are fewer opportunities for polluters to postpone compliance.

Finally, the MEP system has two desirable equity characteristics. First, the allocation of permits and discharge privileges is made through the market. Each polluter must pay the same amount--the market price--for increasing waste discharges. Thus, in a very basic sense, equals are treated equally. Second, the MEP system provides a good deal of flexibility with regard to the distribution of the costs of pollution control. By subsidizing the purchase of permits (in a way that, as is discussed later, enhances the efficiency properties of the market) by municipalities, the costs to cities can be kept down. In addition, the initial allocation of discharge permits need not be made via the market. The MEP system can function effectively even if permits are initially given to polluters. This provides the regulatory authority a means of influencing the distribution of costs among polluters.

Many different variants of the MEP system are possible. The complete specification of a MEP system would include the following elements:

1. the method of initial distribution of the permits;
2. the pollutants or ambient conditions covered by the permits (permits could be issued with reference to particular pollutants or with reference to particular ambient conditions);
3. the term and amount of the permits, i.e., the specification of the time period during which they are valid and the rules for the issuance of additional permits or the retirement of extant ones;
4. the eligibility requirements for holders of permits and the kinds of pollution sources to be included;
5. the relation of the pollution controls to hydrologic and other seasonal variations in water conditions;
6. the trading rules and procedures of the market;
7. the methods of monitoring discharges, enforcing compliance to the discharge limitations, and enforcing compliance to the other rules of the market;
8. the relation of the permits to the NPDES and to the federal and state grant programs for wastewater treatment;
9. the choice of basins to be included on the system and the definition of the physical boundaries of the water basin;
10. the use of monies collected and the source of money for the administration of the system; and
11. the administrative machinery for the MEP system.

These aspects of the MEP system are discussed below.

The Method of Initial Distribution

The way in which the effluent permits are initially distributed is of crucial importance and, in fact, is the very crux of some MEP systems. The option is either to sell the permits or to give them away. If they are sold, the question remains how the sale is effected; if they are given away, the question is to whom and in what amounts.

Effluent permit systems can be categorized in accordance with the following matrix:

Initial Distribution	Trading Permitted	Trading Prohibited
Sale	I	II
Direct Allocation	III	IV

Under our broad definition of the MEP system, regulatory methods of types I, II, and III are all marketable effluent permit systems. In each of these types of systems effluent permits are distributed and, in types I and III, are subsequently traded among participants using a market (an auction, trading procedure, or the like). Effluent permit systems of type IV are not MEP systems; NPDES is a type IV system.

Under type III effluent permit systems, the initial allocation of permits is determined on the basis of criteria other than market bids. One possible variant of this approach is to give permits to each discharger for a given proportion of the discharger's current waste load. For example, if the total waste load for the waterway is initially 200 units per day, and the authority determines that this load should be reduced to 100 units per day, then each of the existing dischargers might be issued permits authorizing discharges equal to one-half of their current loads. If subsequent trading of the permits is allowed through a market system, this control system will share most of the desirable efficiency properties of the MEP system. In that case as Montgomery[1] shows, the only effect of the direct allocation of effluent permits is to affect the allocation of costs among different dischargers.

In the type I and type II systems, the initial distribution of the effluent permits is through a sale or an auction. The two procedures that we consider here are the so-called Dutch auction system and an English auction system of the sort used by the government to sell Treasury bills. In both auction systems the regulatory authority first publicizes the characteristics of the permits--their term, the amount of pollution discharges authorized, and any other relevant facts. In the Dutch auction system the authority announces a relatively high price and invites orders for permits at that price. If the number of the orders is insufficient to absorb the entire issue, all orders are voided, a lower price is announced, and the process begins again from scratch. Ultimately, a price is reached at which all of the available permits are sold.

In the Dutch auction system the orders for permits submitted by individuals at the announced price are binding on those individuals; they are obligated to receive the number of permits they apply for and to pay the announced price. In contrast, the government has the right to cancel the offering price and void the extant orders if the total number of permits ordered falls short of the total number offered by the authority. In this case the authority lowers the price and repeats the auction procedure. The purchasers of the permits can have no complaints if this occurs. It is as though they are told that (1) their present order for permits will be filled at a price lower than the one they expected, and (2) if they want to order additional permits they may do so.

It is possible to operate the Dutch auction in a one-step procedure by asking for a schedule of orders rather than for one order at a time. Thus, for example, a polluter's order for permits received by the authority would state the total amount of permits that the individual wished to purchase at each of several different prices. Table 2-1 gives such a schedule. This particular order for permits would obligate the buyer to purchase 15,000 permits if the price is \$10, 20,000 permits if the price is \$8, and so on. Using this demand schedule along with all of the others submitted by potential buyers, the authority can determine the price at which the market clears, i.e., the price at which the prespecified

Table 2-1

Hypothetical Order for Permits for a Dutch Auction

Price of Permits	No. of Permits Ordered
$ 2	50,000
$ 4	34,000
$ 6	26,000
$ 8	20,000
$10	15,000
$12	13,000

total number of permits can be sold. The permits are issued and distributed according to that price.

A second possibility for an auction market is the English auction similar to the one operated every Monday for the sale of United States Treasury bills. Under this system, blocks of permits are auctioned off one at a time until the total supply of permits is exhausted. For example, if 100,000 permits are to be sold, they could be sold in blocks of 100 at successively lower prices until all 100,000 are sold. This method appears to be inferior to the Dutch auction for at least two reasons.

First, under the Dutch auction, each of the participants in the market is assured of obtaining all of the permits ordered at the price that is finally established in the market. In contrast, there may be frustrated orders in the English-type auction. This can encourage the submission of bids that are based on gaming approaches to the auction, rather than bids that represent the true value of the permit to the polluter. For this reason the English auction may lead to a less efficient allocation of waste treatment than the Dutch auction.

Second, in the Dutch auction every bidder obtains the permits at the same price. This has the appearance of equity. In contrast, the English auction system discriminates among different buyers. Different buyers pay different amounts for the permits in accordance with their bids.

One of the supposed advantages of the English-type auction system is that the revenues from the sale of the permits are higher than under the Dutch system. This, however, may not be the case. Due to the expectations and bidding behavior of different market participants, revenues under the English system may actually turn out to be lower. This is discussed further in Section 5.

In the event that the regulatory authority wants to issue or retire some of the effluent permits, or in the case where a new or existing discharger makes increased demand for waste load discharges, a type I or III system is vastly superior to a type II MEP system. In both the type I and type III systems, there is a market for buying and selling permits that is maintained over time and that allows adjustments to changes in the river basin system or in the stringency of regulatory controls. The type II system performs the initial allocation chore among dischargers in an efficient manner, but it lacks the highly desirable dynamic qualities of the type I or type III system.

Suppose, for example, that a new industrial firm desires to enter the riverway. Under the type II MEP the authority must set aside some assimilative capacity for such a contingency. If this assimilative capacity is then sold to the entering firm, there is no assurance that the efficiency properties of the system are maintained. In contrast, in the type I and type III systems, the entering or growing discharger is required to participate in the market for effluent permits in order to increase waste discharges. This assures that the allocation of waste treatment chores among polluters is maintained in a reasonably efficient configuration. Provision for the automatic handling of the growth of the river basin is one of the most appealing and outstanding characteristics of the MEP system and is a compelling factor in the rejection of the type II system in favor of types I or III.

Pollutants Included in the MEP System

Several factors are relevant to the choice of pollutants to be managed by the MEP system. Advantages of the MEP system include its efficiency and dynamic properties. Such advantages are significant only if there are substantial amounts of money involved in the control of the pollutant. The likelihood of maintaining an efficient market is greater if the market is large in terms of both numbers of players and money. An active and on-going market with ample participants is necessary in order to assure that a buyer or a seller can complete a trade without radically altering the market price. This condition, which assures that the market price is meaningful and that the market is effective, is more likely if the number of market players is large. This suggests that the marketable effluent permit system will work best in instances where (1) there are many polluters and (2) significant expenditures are anticipated for the control of the pollutant. Additionally there is little sense in operating a market if the object is the immediate and complete prohibition of the discharge of the pollutant or if the amounts of the "commodity" traded in the market cannot be easily measured. These considerations suggest that (3) the pollutant cannot be one that is completely prohibited and (4) the pollutant, its amount and its source must be easily identifiable.

Two measures of pollution that meet these criteria are biochemical oxygen demand (BOD) and biomass potential (BP). The concept of biochemical oxygen demand and the oxygen-sag phenomenon are well known and need not be discussed here. For cases in which dissolved oxygen is the ambient measure of water quality, BOD is perhaps the appropriate measure of waste input to employ. In contrast, the concept of biomass potential used here is not well known. It has only recently been defined and elaborated in "Effluent Charges: Is the Price Right?", a report prepared by Meta Systems Inc for the Environmental Protection Agency. The argument for and details of the use of BP as the measure of pollution are presented in that report. Here we present a brief summary of the definition and use of BP as a measure of pollution.

Most existing biological quality criteria were designed originally with reference to water potability. They relate to the control of waterborne disease and of tastes and colors in drinking water. The intent of BP is to provide a surrogate for needed biological and ecological parameters to measure water quality for recreation and aesthetic purposes. A useful quantitative measure of stream loading from municipal and industrial sources would be a parameter that indicates the extent to which substances in waste water distort the biological activity of streams beyond natural levels. Excess productivity can be correlated with the increment of biomass above that of the natural aquatic ecosystem.

The biomass or decomposition potential of a wastewater effluent, measured in either concentration units, milligrams per liter, or in units of material flux, pounds per day, may be quantified as follows:

$$\alpha BOD_5 + \beta N + \gamma P.$$

Here BOD_5 is the five-day BOD measured under standard laboratory conditons; N is total (organic or nitrate) nitrogen; and P represents biologically available phosphorus. The coefficients α, β and γ reflect the relative contributions of each constituent. While further research is needed to delineate these parameters precisely for many streams and lakes they may for practical purposes be taken as simple fixed constants. In the numerical computations of this study, biomass potential has been defined with $\alpha = 1.47$, $\beta = 4.57$, and $\gamma = 30$.

The impairment of a stream, pond, or lake by the discharge of degradable organics and nutrients can be conceived as a function of the concentration of added biomass potential, the mean residence time of nutrients, and the stream geometry which affects the rate of recycling of nutrient elements. Unlike the oxygen-sag formulation for determining stream assimilative capacity for aerobic stabilization, the relation determining the effect of BP on a waterway is essentially distance independent. That is, the stream impairment from BP is largely independent of the point of outfall of the discharge within a given segment. Consequently, the transfer coefficients that relate the amounts of discharges to their effects on a given segment of a waterway are essentially constant among different polluters if BP is taken as the parameter of pollution.[2]

The marketable effluent permits can be geared either to the amount of the pollutant entering the waterway without regard to any differences in the effects on ambient quality among dischargers, or the system can be designed to maintain particular ambient conditions. (In some cases--notably when BP is used as the measure of pollution--these two approaches are equivalent.) To illustrate the latter approach, assume that minimum standards for dissolved oxygen concentration have been set for each section of a tidal estuary. Then in order to maintain the specified quality profile of the estuary, the regulatory authority issues permits that specify the amount that the holder is authorized to discharge into the waterway. The holder of the permit is given the option of discharging into any section of the estuary, but the amount of the allowable discharge is dependent on the effect of the discharge on water quality and thus on the point at which the discharge is made. For example, if the effects of discharges into section 1 are twice as deleterious as discharges into section 2, then a permit might give the polluter the option of discharging 1 lb/day of BOD into section 1 or, alternatively, 2 lb/day of BOD into section 2.

This procedure can be described more completely with another example. Using the oxygen-sag formulation, the regulatory authority estimates a set of transfer coefficients d_{ij} which indicate the relative effects of waste discharges at different points on the waterway. The coefficient d_{ij} indicates the effect on the quality of section j of a one-unit discharge into section i. In the case of BOD, d_{ij} is the reduction in the dissolved oxygen concentration of section j which would result from a 1 lb/day increase in BOD discharges into section i. Now, if the goal is to maintain a specified water quality profile, then the authority must recognize that the effects of discharges on water quality are different for different discharge locations and formulate the effluent permits accordingly.

Suppose that there is only one critical section of the waterway, i.e., one section in which the quality standard is endangered. Growing and entering polluters are most likely to push the dissolved oxygen level in the critical section below the established standard. Consequently, the trading of permits among sections must be related to the critical reach. Suppose, for example, that waste discharges into section 2 have twice the impact on stream quality in the critical section as waste discharges into section 8. Under this assumption if section 5 is the critical section, then d_{25} would be twice as large as d_{85}. To be more specific, suppose d_{25} = 0.0002 ppm/lb-per-day and d_{85} = 0.0001 ppm/lb-per-day. Thus, for every pound per day of discharges into section 2 the dissolved oxygen concentration falls 0.0002 ppm, and every pound per day discharged into section 8 lowers the dissolved oxygen concentration by 0.0001 ppm.

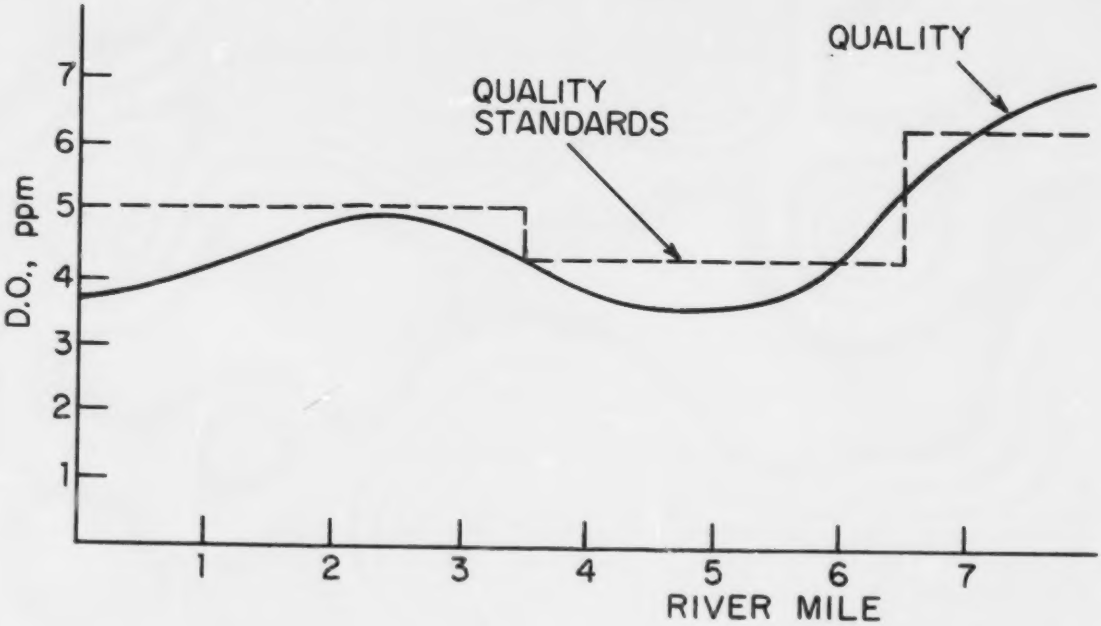
In the above example an exchange of discharge rights between sections 2 and 8 would alter the quality of the critical section 5. If one pound per day of waste discharges is transferred from section 8 to section 2, the increased discharge rate in section 2 will lower the section 5 DO level by 0.0002 ppm while the decreased discharge rate in section 8 will increase the section 5 DO level by 0.0001 ppm. The net effect is thus a 0.0001 ppm decrease in the DO concentration of the critical section. To avoid lowering the quality of the critical section, one-to-one trades of discharge rights must not be allowed. In this example an increase of one pound per day in the section 2 discharge rate must be accompanied by a decrease of two pounds per day in the section 8 discharge rate. The net effect on the DO level of section 5 is then nil.

A reformulation of the permit system can solve the problem of the differential effects on the critical section. Each permit can be designed to authorize different discharge rates for different discharge locations. In the above example, a permit would carry with it the right to discharge either one pound per day into section 2 or two pounds per day into section 8. Thus the transfer of the permit from section 8 to section 2 would not lower stream quality in section 5.

The most complicated case is one in which the permits are geared to the maintenance of ambient water quality, the transfer coefficients are not equal to one another, and there exists more than one critical section of the waterway. In this situation, the trade or sale of permits must account for more than one quality constraint. Such a case may arise if, as in Figure 2-1, the quality standards are different in different sections of the waterway. In such a system there exist market prices and permit supplies such that the different quality standards are met and the least cost situation is attained (see Section 3 of this report). For the situation of multiple quality constraints and multiple transfer coefficients, the permit system design is complicated. A system must be established to ensure that all trades and exchanges of permits maintain the water quality level at all critical sections of the

Figure 2-1

Quality Standards and Ambient Quality for a Hypothetical River Basin



waterway. More than one quality constraint must sometimes be considered in setting the allowable trading ratios among dischargers.

Thus, gearing the MEP system to ambient standards results in a potentially more complicated system than if the goal is simply the control of a given amount of total discharges. In the presence of multiple trading ratio constraints the operation of the market by the regulatory authority in a fashion that would maintain stream quality standards may be so complicated as to obscure control from public scrutiny. This is not an insurmountable difficulty; indeed, it is possible to understand and to operate the system effectively in spite of multiple quality constraints and differential effects on water quality. However, the fact remains that the simpler the system, the better it is administratively as well as politically.

There are, however, other compelling arguments based on the intent and substance of the 1972 Amendments for the use of a control system geared only to the control of discharges and largely independent of the details of ambient water quality conditions. As is stated above in connection with the definition of biomass potential, new biological and ecological parameters are needed to measure water quality for recreation and aesthetic purposes. These parameters must, by the nature of the water quality goals, relate more to the total effects of the pollutants on the waterway system than to effects on specific quality parameters. Additionally, the emphasis of the 1972 Amendments is on effluent limitations, rather than ambient water quality. The goals of the bill clearly focus on the reduction and eventual elimination of discharges.

Within this context, it makes sense to design a control system that is centered on the reduction of discharges. This does not preclude the use of a MEP system prior to 1977, the date for which the water quality standards apply. Indeed, the use of such a control system can assist in the attainment of the quality goals. However, the system can best serve the attainment of the longer term goal of discharge elimination and should be designed with that in mind.

In the case of biomass potential the transfer coefficients are equal: d_{25} is the same as d_{85}. Thus the trading ratios among discharge locations are unity, and a market geared to the establishment of some specified level of ambient water quality is equivalent to a market in (effluent) BP units. Since each BP unit has the same effect on water quality, each permit can specify an allowable number of BP units without reference to the location of the discharge. This makes for a simpler market, and is an adventitious effect of the use of BP as the measure of pollution.

In sum, the MEP system is best confined to pollutants meeting the criteria presented above--BOD and BP are two prime candidates--and is best used without reference to different trading ratios. Thus the trading ratios among dischargers are unity and discharges in one end of the waterway are considered equivalent to discharges in the other end: permits trade on a one-to-one basis. In those river basins in which this approach endangers water quality standards, fewer total permits are issued.

It should be noted that although it is theoretically possible to operate different MEP systems for different pollutants within a given water basin, BP and BOD cannot be used simultaneously because BP relies on a measure of BOD. It would, however, be possible to establish separate markets in the same waterway for two pollutants such as BOD and heat discharges.

The Term of Permits

Subsequent to the original auction of permits the authority may want to increase or decrease the total number of permits in existence. To do so in an ad hoc manner would disrupt the functioning of the market and trust in the market as a mechanism for the allocation of waste discharges. Consequently, upon initial issuance of the permits provision should be made for limiting their term. If the term of the permits is limited, then a reduction in the number of outstanding permits can be made by reissuing fewer than expire. Issuance of new or additional permits can be easily accomplished through their sale in the market.

Limiting the term of the permits is desirable for other reasons, in particular to guard against the establishment of a permanent property right in polluting and to help assure that the MEP market functions relatively smoothly and continuously. Also, if initially the permit terms are staggered so that some of the permits expire each year, then there is the opportunity each year to reduce discharges, improve water quality and work toward the goals of the 1972 Amendments by reducing the number of outstanding permits. However, as is observed in Section 6, the number of outstanding permits can become politically difficult to alter. For this reason the intention to remove permits from circulation should be announced at the outset of the MEP system, and to the extent possible estimates of the schedule of permit retirement should be given. An alternative that is open to the regulatory authority in a type I or III system is to remove permits from circulation by purchasing them on the open market. This costs the authority money, but preserves the desirable properties of and confidence in the MEP system.

In a staggered-term MEP system, each permit authorizes a specified rate of discharge, say one lb/day of BOD, for a predetermined length of time. After the expiration of the permit, the holder must (assuming the permit is being used by a waste discharger) purchase another permit or restrict waste discharges. For the MEP systems we examine in Section 7 there are five different term permits. In one of those systems, permits are issued with one, two, three, four, and five year terms. Subsequently, any new permits would be issued with five-year terms. Thus if one-fifth of the permits expire after one year, the regulatory agency might choose to replace them through an auction with an equal number of five-year permits.

Staggering the permits is advisable for three primary reasons. The first is that it avoids a serious, major disruption in the market's functioning that would occur if all permits were to expire contemporaneously. The second reason is that a turnover of permits helps to assure that there is a market, i.e., that purchases and sales occur reasonably often. The third reason for staggering permit terms is mentioned above: it allows the regulatory authority to adjust in a continuous manner the number of outstanding permits. As permits expire, fewer can be issued in accordance with the goals of the 1972 Amendments. This allows a gradual attainment of those goals.

In all of the effluent permit systems considered here, the number of permits to be issued by the authority is fixed in accordance with the characteristics of the individual river basin system. Thus, there are a fixed number of permits to be allocated among the participants of the system. This is in contrast to systems in which the price of the permits or the information obtained in an auction is used to help determine the optimal number of permits to be issued or sold. Thus the MEP system analyzed here is based on effluent and/or ambient standards, rather than on a marginal damage function. This approach recognizes the fact that measures of damages are not available and, further, that the present legislation is based on standards.

Eligibility Requirements for Permit Holders

There are two questions concerning participation in a MEP system: first, who is required to hold permits, and, second, who is allowed to participate in the market? Stated differently, which classes of dischargers are to be regulated using the MEP system and which sets of individuals will be allowed to participate in the effluent permit market? The latter question arises because speculators and environmentalists may want to purchase permits.

In determining which sources should be controlled with the MEP system, consideration must be given to the nature of the discharge as well as the nature of the discharger. The types of pollutants are discussed in the above section. There is also the question of whether non-point pollution sources can be included in a MEP system. (A non-point source is one where the discharge into the waterway is distributed over a wide area rather than being collected and discharged at one location. An example is the runoff from agricultural fields.)

There are at least two arguments for excluding non-point sources from the MEP system. First, it is difficult accurately to identify and measure the amounts of wastes flowing into a waterway from a non-point source. Consequently, it can be argued that regulations should be in the form of specifying, for example, better agricultural practices rather than imposing effluent limitations of the sort implicit in a MEP system. Second, the control of non-point sources is difficult and attaining particular performance standards, say in terms of lb/day of BOD, is not possible.

Neither argument is compelling. It is in fact possible to estimate the effects of different control or process alternatives for the control of non-point sources. While the uncertainty in these estimates is likely to be greater than for the control of point sources, there is little rationale for not encouraging the development of more effective technology and measurement techniques. This development must of necessity occur no matter what the choice of control method.

There is the additional question of whether municipal dischargers should be required to participate in the MEP system. An alternative is to impose specific municipal treatment requirements with performance standards. We believe, however, that the MEP system should include municipal dischargers. There are efficiency gains to be made by including the municipal systems; uniform performance standards do not efficiently distribute treatment costs among dischargers.

The assumption that municipal dischargers act within the marketable effluent permit system as cost minimizers can be questioned. Municipalities are not organized as business firms, and decisions are often made on bureaucratic rather than economic grounds. However, unlike some public services, waste treatment is measurable and well defined. It lends itself to control and measurement better than police protection, education, and many other public services. At present many municipal plants are operated ineffectively because cities have little or no incentive to maximize the effectiveness of their pollution control facilities. The MEP system provides an incentive.

As is shown below, there need be limited additional financial burden on municipalities from a well-designed MEP system. Additionally, a permit system can be an added incentive for equitable cost sharing among the users of a municipal waste treatment system.

The second issue regarding participation in the MEP system is the question of who is to be eligible to buy and sell permits. Potential permit holders include the following. First, there are the dischargers required to hold the permits in order to operate their facilities. Second, environmentalists and conservationists may be interested in purchasing permits in order to prevent the dumping of wastes into the waterway. Third, speculators may be interested in buying and selling permits in order to make money on the transactions. These types of participants are not mutually exclusive. For example, a discharger may be in a good position to speculate on the value of the permits.

Under a type II MEP system the initial distribution of the permits is accomplished through a market-type device, such as an auction. Trading of the permits subsequent to the first distribution is not allowed. This type of MEP system precludes speculative activity, since the purchase and sale of permits is not allowed. For this type of MEP system there are compelling arguments not to limit market participation to dischargers. First, there is little guarantee that the dischargers will at all times use all of the permits that they hold. They may hold more than they need for reasons of advance planning or for speculative reasons having to do with potential growth of their operations. It would seem perverse to require that the dischargers use all of the permits they purchase, i.e., to require that they pollute. On the other hand, it would be discriminatory to allow speculative activities by potential producers of waste (who may not be using their effluent permits), yet prohibit others from speculating in the market.

Second, it is important to have a large number of market participants. Participation in the market by a diverse set of individuals places a check on dischargers who may try to manipulate the market for their own benefit. Speculative activity can help to assure that the market works reasonably well and that collusive activities by dischargers or other attempts to manipulate the market do not succeed.

The presence of speculative activity can help reduce problems of market manipulation. If speculators are in the market, a large discharger is unable to offer a particular low bid in the hopes of keeping the price of the permits down. To do so would risk losing the permits to a speculator who could then sell them to dischargers for a premium. Since the presence of speculative activity can help the market to operate efficiently, a type II MEP system may be less effective than a type I or a type III system. It is well known, however, that speculative activity can be detrimental in some cases. Panic buying or selling by speculators can disrupt a market, and speculators with large amounts of capital can sometimes manipulate markets. These possibilities must be weighed against the potential beneficial effects of speculative activity.

Hydrologic and Other Seasonal Variations

Changes in the flow of the receiving waters or in their temperature can alter significantly the assimilative capacity of the waterway. If the goal of a control system is to control the quality of the water, then these variations should be accounted for. They provide opportunities for a temporal allocation of the waste treatment capabilities of the receiving waters. It is possible to structure a permit program to take advantage of this fact. The permits can be designed on a seasonal basis by providing bonus discharges during high flow months or by varying authorized discharges in a prespecified manner with the conditions of the receiving water.

In spite of the possibility of exploiting the variation in stream conditions, we suggest a system of permits conferring unchanging discharge privileges with the number of permits determined in accordance with quality standards and based on the expectation of an extreme hydrological condition in the low flow season. A permit system structured to allow daily or weekly discharge variations in accordance with daily or weekly streamflow changes would entail prohibitive administrative requirements. A permit system could, however, be structured in accordance with the expected seasonal hydrologic changes, with adjustments in the discharge privileges keyed to some seasonal multiple of the expectation of an extreme hydrological condition. A system based on seasonal changes would introduce additional monitoring requirements and would make the permits more difficult for dischargers to evaluate. Our approach in this analysis has been based on a rationale that if a permit system is to be considered, it should be a simple one in order to promote the smooth operation of the market and to avoid administrative problems. Hence, this report does not examine seasonally variant permit schedules. It might also be argued that since the goal of the 1972 Amendments is to reduce the long-term amounts of waste load on waterways, control methods designed to even out the quality of water throughout the year are not in the spirit of this legislation.

The Trading Rules and Procedures for the Market

In the operation of an auction for permits or of a market for the purchase and sale of permits, certain ends are desired. In particular, the rationale for having such a market is that it can provide an efficient, orderly method for the allocation of waste treatment among dischargers. As with any market, however, certain things can inhibit its correct functioning. Market imperfections may prevent the MEP system from exhibiting the desirable efficiency properties theoretically inherent in it. Rules and regulations on the conduct of individuals can help to avoid market problems. Such rules can include limits on prices, limits on price movements, or limitations on the permit holdings of any one market participant.

The rationale behind such rules is to prevent market panics and market manipulation. A market panic might occur if everyone predicted a significant increase in the price of the marketable effluent permit. In their effort to buy permits (either for speculative purposes or in anticipation of a subsequent need for them) they force the price up and the prediction of an increase in price becomes a self-fulfilling prophecy. A daily limit on the amount by which the price can increase or decrease can de-fuse such a panic by allowing time for market participants to reassess the supply and demand situation. They can then respond to those factors rather than to the psychology of the market. Similarly, placing a limit on the number of permits that one participant can control helps to avoid the domination and manipulation of the market by large interests.

The Choice and Definition of Basins

The choice and definition of river basins suitable for a MEP system is fraught with subjective judgments. The best areas for this system of control--the ones in which the market will function best--are regions with many polluters and a large total discharge rate. This enhances the probability that the system will operate as a competitive market, rather than being dominated by one or a few dischargers.

Financial Aspects of the MEP System

It is expected that the regulatory authority will collect money from both the auction of permits and the administration of fines. There are several natural and immediate claims on these funds. The administration of the market, monitoring and surveillance procedures, and the collection and evaluation of data pertinent to the operation of the MEP system all require funds. Excess revenues that are collected should revert to the state treasury, perhaps for use in water quality control.

Monitoring and Enforcement

The monitoring of discharges and the enforcement of effluent limitations are necessary elements of the MEP system. It is necessary to determine whether dischargers are in compliance by comparing the amounts of discharges with the amounts specified by the permits that they hold. There must be suitable penalties for exceeding the allowable discharge rates and mechanisms for assessing and collecting those penalties.

The MEP system thus shares the enforcement and monitoring characteristics and problems of the NPDES system. There is an additional aspect to the MEP system: the permissible level of discharges can vary from time to time if permits are traded among dischargers. This, however, is merely an accounting problem and will in all likelihood not affect substantially the monitoring and enforcement methods of the system.

Monitoring and reporting of waste flows are not sufficient control measures. There must also be established a clearly defined administrative system of fines and penalties for noncompliance with the rules of the system. Compliance with the trading rules of the MEP market is easily obtained by requiring that all trades and transactions involving the permits be channeled through the central market which can be operated under the guidance of the EPA. No trade will be valid unless it occurs under the auspices of the central registry. Rules regarding prices or price movements and regulations concerned with the limitation of permit holdings can then be easily enforced. No fines or penalties need be imposed; instead, illegal transactions will not be allowed to occur.

Thus, the only enforcement measures necessary are those designed to ensure compliance with the effluent limitations implied by the pattern of permit holdings. For this purpose we suggest an administered fine related to the asking price of effluent permits in the MEP market. The fine should be greater than the price of an effluent permit in order to encourage the use of the effluent permit market to allocate discharges throughout a river basin. As the price of permits rises the incentive to discharge illegally grows; consequently, the penalty for non-compliance should increase.

The NPDES, Municipal Grant Programs, and the MEP System

Some of the details of how a MEP system might be meshed with the NPDES are examined in Section 7. Under the system suggested there, polluters are still required to apply for NPDES discharge permits for 1977. Essentially, the machinery of the NPDES would be retained with some major accommodations for the MEP system. The major alterations that must be made are (1) provision for trading the marketable effluent permits, and (2) provision for automatically altering the NPDES permits to account for the changes in waste discharge allocation occasioned by the MEP system.

Additionally, it is necessary to coordinate the MEP system with the wastewater treatment grant programs of the federal and state governments. These programs must be accounted for in the determination and predictions of the responses of dischargers to the MEP system as well as the evaluation of the system's contribution to the achievement of the legislative goals. On the industrial side of the ledger the federal and state corporate taxes must be considered.

The efficiency properties of the effluent permit system depend on the market transactions to equalize the marginal costs of waste treatment among polluters. If the price of the permit in the market is $1.00 it is argued that dischargers will reduce waste discharges up to the point at which the marginal costs of waste treatment are $1.00. To do more or less would be more costly.

Due to the municipal waste treatment grant programs the marginal resource costs of waste treatment are not entirely reflected in a municipality's expenditures on treatment. For example, if the subsidy rate is 40 percent, then a dollar spent on waste reduction activities represents only a 60 cents out-of-pocket cost for the municipality. Similarly, for industrial dischargers the opportunity cost of waste treatment expenditures is frequently less than 50 percent of the total resource costs of pollution control measures.

The problem here with regard to the MEP system is that dischargers facing different subsidy or tax schedules will not allocate costs in the most efficient manner. The intent of the MEP system is to lead to the equalization of the real resource costs of waste treatment. If the market price of the permit is \$1.00 and the resulting effective marginal treatment costs to different dischargers is 40 cents and 60 cents respectively, the marginal costs are obviously not equalized. This problem is satisfactorily resolved by extending the municipal subsidies and the corporate taxes so that they apply to the marketable effluent permit. Thus, if the market price of the permit is \$1.00 the following situation obtains. The actual cost of the permit to the polluter is (1-s) x \$1.00, where s is the subsidy or tax rate. The cost-minimizing polluter treats wastes up to the point where the out-of-pocket marginal costs of waste reduction equal the out-of-pocket cost of the permit. Thus the marginal (out-of-pocket) costs of waste treatment are (1-s) x \$1.00. Since the waste treatment is subsidized at the rate s, then the marginal costs in real resource terms can be found by adding the subsidy back into the expression for out-of-pocket costs:

$$(1-s) \cdot \$1.00 + s \cdot \$1.00$$

which equals \$1.00. Thus, no matter what the subsidy rate, the marginal cost in real resource terms of the waste reduction is equated with the cost of the permit; consequently, the marginal costs of treatment for all polluters are equated. This solution to the subsidy-tax problem has the adventitious effect of reducing the cost of the permits to municipalities.

Under this system a question arises as to the proper subsidy rate to apply. In many cases the subsidy rates for capital and for operating costs will differ. In that situation the subsidy rate to be applied to the effluent permit should be a weighted sum of the two subsidy rates, where the weights are determined by the discount rate and the relative size of marginal capital and marginal operating costs. If s_k is the capital costs subsidy rate, s_o the operating costs subsidy rate, r is the discount rate, and z is the prevailing ratio of marginal operating and marginal capital costs, then the appropriate effluent permit subsidy rate is

$$s = \left(\frac{r}{r + z}\right) s_k + \left(\frac{z}{r + z}\right) s_o , \qquad (1)$$

where we have assumed that capital costs are incurred one time only and that the corresponding marginal annualized costs are rC_k, where C_k equals marginal capital costs.

The expression for s is derived as follows. If C_k and C_o are unsubsidized marginal capital and operating costs then total unsubsidized marginal costs are $rC_k + C_o$. Subsidized marginal treatment costs are

$$(1-s_k)rC_k + (1-s_o)C_o \quad .$$

The effluent permit subsidy rate, s, is chosen so that marginal costs will be the same for both the subsidized and unsubsidized dischargers. The unsubsidized discharger will equate marginal costs with the permit price:

$$rC_k + C_o = p \quad ;$$

and the subsidized discharger will equate marginal costs with the subsidized permit price:

$$(1-s_k)rC_k + (1-s_o)C_o = (1-s)p \quad .$$

These two equations can be solved to find s. In equation 1 the result is given, where z is equal to C_o/C_k.

From equation 1 it can be seen that s approaches s_k as z approaches zero, and s approaches s_o as z approaches infinity. It is also apparent that in order to estimate s the discount rate and the ratio of marginal operating to marginal capital costs must be known. A practical approach would be to assume average representative values for these, and calculate the effluent permit subsidy rate, s, on that basis.

This concludes the preliminary analysis of the different aspects of a MEP system. The administrative aspects of the system are dealt with in Section 7, and consequently are not treated above. The remainder of the report is directed at the evaluation of the MEP system and a comparison of that system with other control options.

NOTES

[1] W. David Montgomery, "Market Systems for the Control of Air Pollution," Ph.D. dissertation (Harvard University; Cambridge, Massachusetts, 1971), and "Markets in Licenses and Efficient Pollution Control Programs," Journal of Economic Theory, Vol. 5, No. 3 (December, 1972).

[2] Within such a given "equivalent impairment" river segment a change in location of point sources is insignificant. They are all considered to cause an equivalent impairment per pound of BP discharged. The detrimental effect to the river of a BP discharge is modeled by the impairment function (Ref: "Effluent Charges, Is the Price Right?" Meta Systems Inc p. 48).

$$I = K(BP/Q)(\text{Flow Time})^{\delta} \left(\frac{\text{Volume of affected reaches}}{\text{Surface Area of affected reaches}}\right)^{\mu}$$

(Typically $K = 1.0$, $\delta = 0.4$ to 0.6, $\mu = 0.2$ to 0.4)

Q is the effective dilution flow during low-flow warm temperature months ($Q = 1/2$ of the sum of the river flow at the waste outfall and the basin outlet). For cases where the segment of concern is at a distance remote from the ocean, and the change in Q over the segment is relatively small compared to the flow at the basin outlet, then the impairment per pound of BP discharged will be essentially the same over the segment and such a reach can then be considered an "equivalent impairment" segment.

Section 3

Markets, Auctions, Externalities, and the MEP System

This section presents a useful digression into the theory of markets, auctions, and externalities, and the relation of those theories to the use of marketable effluent permits. The following three sections take a progressively more empirical look at markets and the issues associated with the use of a market mechanism to control water pollution.

The Theory of Markets[1]

The relation of competitive equilibrium in allocating resources is the subject of many of the important theorems of microeconomics. A perfectly competitive market satisfies several conditions: consumers and firms maximize utility and profits respectively under conditions of free entry and free exit, and perfect information; products are homogeneous; firms and consumers are numerous and small relative to the total size of the market; and choices of firms and consumers are made without regard to other market participants. The fulfillment of these conditions can be shown to lead to economic efficiency in the production and distribution of goods.[2] "Economic efficiency" is taken to be Pareto optimality: the allocation of resources is Pareto-optimal if no consumer's utility can be increased without reducing some other consumer's utility, and no firm's output can be increased without reducing some other firm's output or increasing some input.

Externalities--external effects in consumption and production--can interfere with the attainment of Pareto optimality. Pollution is the classic example of an externality. If the utility of one or a set of people is adversely affected by the actions of a polluter, and there is no market to mitigate those effects, then the outcome will often be a suboptimal distribution of resources. As Arrow shows, however, "by suitable and indeed not unnatural reinterpretation of the commodity space, externalities can be regarded as ordinary commodities, and all the formal theory of competitive equilibrium is valid, including its optimality."[3] The reinterpretation of the commodity space involves the inclusion of pollution as a commodity and the recognition that it enters into both production and utility functions. Unfortunately, as Arrow points out,

> Pricing demands the possibility of excluding nonbuyers from the use of the product, and this exclusion may be technically impossible or may require the use of considerable resources. Pollution is the key example: the supply of clear air or water to each individual would have to be treated as a separate commodity, and it would have to be possible in principle to supply to one and not the other (though the final equilibrium would involve equal supply to all). But this is technically impossible.[4]

And there is the further difficulty of small numbers:

> Each [newly-defined environmental] commodity . . . has precisely one buyer and one seller. Even if a competitive equilibrium could be defined, there would be no force driving the system to it; we are in the realm of imperfectly competitive equilibrium.[5]

Thus, the prospects for using a market in effluent permits to achieve economic efficiency is viewed pessimistically by Arrow for two classic reasons: the inability to exclude individuals from the benefits of pollution control and the limited size of the resulting market. Marketable effluent permits can, however, be used in a more limited fashion to assist in the attainment of efficiency.

The Theory of the MEP System

Several writers have discussed possible arrangements in which the use of a market can serve to implement pollution control goals.[6] Because of the public-good nature of water pollution control--the impossibility of properly excluding and charging the recipients of pollution control benefits--it is impossible to achieve overall Pareto optimality. Consequently, the level of overall water quality must be determined by society, through the determination of the value of water pollution control (a benefit function) or through the specification of water quality or effluent standards. The MEP system can then be used to achieve the specified degree of pollution control in an efficient manner.

The problem of market size--only one buyer and one seller --which accompanies Arrow's expansion of the commodity space is not necessarily a problem in the MEP market. Pollutants produced at one source are often perfect substitutes for pollutants produced at other sources; consequently there will often be many possible buyers and sellers in a market for effluent permits. This opens the possible use of the MEP system to meet overall water quality or effluent standards.

The theoretical basis for the use of effluent permits for the efficient achievement of environmental standards has been developed by Montgomery. He proves the existence of a competitive equilibrium, satisfying the condition of total cost minimization, in the market for effluent permits. In "Markets in Licenses and Efficient Pollution Control Programs," Montgomery first constructs cost functions relating each level of emissions to the polluters' costs.[7] He shows that under the standard assumptions concerning the cost function of firms, the emission cost function is convex. This is important in the demonstration that the total costs of emission control are minimized within a MEP system.

Montgomery defines a set of licenses which confer the right to emit pollutants at a certain rate. Each of the polluters is given some initial allocation of licenses. The polluter's problem is then to maximize profits by, among other things, minimizing the costs of emission control plus the cost of purchasing licenses, subject to the constraint that emissions be equal to or less than the amount of licenses held by the polluter. A market equilibrium exists if there is some set of prices of licenses such that when each polluter minimizes the sum of the cost of reducing emissions and the net cost of buying and selling licenses, excess demand for licenses is non-positive, and excess supply of a license results in a license price of zero. This definition covers (1) the condition whereby the prices of licenses be such that supply equals demand and (2) relevant corner conditions.

Montgomery differentiates between emission licenses and pollution licenses, licenses which relate respectively to emission standards and ambient standards. He establishes the existence and efficiency (total cost minimization) of equilibrium in systems of both emission and pollution licenses. The market for emission rights suffers from more restrictions than the market for pollution licenses. This is due to the fact (discussed above in Section 2) that it is not always desirable to allow the transfer of emission rights on a one-for-one basis. The exchange of licenses between polluters at different locations may adversely affect the quality of water due to spatially differential effects on quality. If, however, the transfer coefficients relating emissions to quality are the same for all polluters, or if environmental standards are in terms of total emissions, then the market for emission rights does not suffer this disadvantage.

A Dutch auction (of the type discussed in Section 2) for the distribution of effluent permits can achieve the same efficiency goals as the systems described by Montgomery. Under the same conditions concerning the motivation of firms and the convexity of cost functions, it is clear that a Dutch auction leads to an equilibrium with the desired efficiency properties. This is true because the definition of a market equilibrium for the Dutch auction as well as the functions and constraints governing the Dutch auction are identical to those in the Montgomery formulation.

Montgomery has served to provide the idea of market effluent permits with the theoretical underpinnings of microeconomics. His important contribution is the demonstration that the MEP system can provide the efficient achievement of environmental standards if the competitive conditions are met.

Problems of Imperfect Competition

The efficiency properties of the MEP system depend on the assumptions of a competitive equilibrium, in particular on the assumption of a sufficiently large number of market participants to inhibit market manipulation. As is discussed elsewhere in this report, the market for effluent permits will, for many river basins, suffer from the number or size distribution of polluters. Various theoretical solutions to the duopoly and oligopoly have been formulated which show the equilibria that result under different assumptions of imperfect competition. Since it is relevant to the Mohawk simulation study of Section 6, the Cournot solution[8] is described here, along with the market problems of effluent permit auctions as analyzed by Rose.[9]

Under the Cournot assumption each firm acts as though its actions do not affect those of other firms. Each firm does, however, incorporate the other firm's output decision into its planning process. In the case of marketable effluent permits, the Cournot assumption is that each polluter assumes that the other polluters will react to the price of a permit as cost-minimizing price-takers. In the Cournot solution, as the number of market participants is increased, the output of each represents a progressively smaller proportion of the industry total, and the effects of an individual on the other market participants is diminished. In the limit the Cournot solution approaches the perfectly competitive result. With a small number of market participants, however, the competitive results will not be approximated. In that case, imperfect competition results in a loss in efficiency, and is one of the main problems anticipated in the use of a MEP system.

Rose analyzes the problem of the manipulation of an auction-type bidding process. The auction is designed to achieve the optimal amount and distribution of emission rights. Rose assumes that the public authority knows the marginal pollution damage function, but not the treatment cost functions, and seeks to find the optimal treatment configuration. The problem of the regulatory authority is to infer the polluters' marginal cost of treatment functions from the polluters' bidding. Rose illustrates the problems that occur when purchasers of the effluent permits perceive themselves as having some measure of control over the permit prices through their bids:

> In these circumstances a strategy of underbidding, in which, at any price, fewer rights are requested than would be called for in a perfectly competitive situation, may be advantageous to these firms. However, these "non-truthful" bids, i.e., not reflective of marginal abatement costs, result in the generation of false signals to the central authority and ultimately excess expenditures for clean-up activities.[10]

Rose's paper demonstrates that the regulatory authority can infer the polluters' marginal treatment cost functions from their bidding behavior even under some conditions of imperfect competition. The most important point of the paper as it relates to this study is the illustration by Rose how problems of market manipulation can interfere with the distribution of effluent permits in an auction.

The problem of market manipulation, both for the ongoing permit market and the initial permit auction, is a significant one for the MEP system. It is treated further in the sections below.

NOTES

[1] This discussion relies on Kenneth J. Arrow, "The Organization of Economic Activity: Issues Pertinent to the Choice of Market Versus Nonmarket Allocation," in Joint Economic Committee, The Analysis and Evaluation of Public Expenditure: The P.P.B. System (Washington, D.C., 1969), and James M. Henderson and Richard E. Quandt, "Market Equilibrium," Chapter 4 in Microeconomic Theory (McGraw-Hill; New York, 1958), pp. 85-125.

[2] For discussions of competitive equilibrium and its relation to Pareto optimality and welfare maximization see F. M. Bator, "The Simple Analytics of Welfare Maximization," American Economic Review, Vol. 47 (March, 1957), pp. 22-59; J. de V. Graaff, Theoretical Welfare Economics (Cambridge University, 1957), Chapter IV; and Paul A. Samuelson, Foundations of Economic Analysis (Harvard University; Cambridge, Massachusetts, 1948), Chapter VIII.

[3] Arrow, "The Organization of Economic Activity. . . ," p. 57.

[4] Ibid., pp. 57-58.

[5] Ibid., p. 58.

[6] For example, J. H. Dales, Pollution, Property, and Prices (University of Toronto; Toronto, 1968) and H. D. Jacoby and G. W. Schaumburg, "Marketable, Fixed Term Discharge Effluent Permits," unpublished, reported in Effluent Charges on Air and Water Pollution: A Conference Report, Edward I. Selig, reporter (Environmental Law Institute; Cambridge, Massachusetts, 1973), pp. 36-43.

[7] W. David Montgomery, "Market Systems for the Control of Air Pollution," Ph.D. dissertation (Harvard University; Cambridge, Massachusetts, 1971); "Markets in Licenses and Efficient Pollution Control Programs," Journal of Economic Theory, Vol. 5, No. 3 (December, 1972), pp. 395-418; and "Artificial Markets and the Theory of Games," Social Science Working Paper No. 8 (California Institute of Technology; March 1972).

[8] Descriptions of different oligopoly solutions are given in Tun Thin, Theory of Markets (Harvard University; Cambridge, Massachusetts, 1960) and Robert L. Gustafson, "Firm Price Output Behavior in Imperfectly Competitive Markets," in Agricultural Market Analysis, Vernon L. Sorenson, editor (Michigan State University; East Lansing, Michigan, 1964).

NOTES (continued)

[9] Marshall Rose, "Market Problems in the Distribution of Emission Rights," Water Resources Research, Vol. 9, No. 5 (October, 1973), pp. 1132-44.

[10] *Ibid*., p. 1138.

Section 4

Industrial Organization Theory and the MEP System

Within the field of industrial organization, the theory of workable competition has been developed as an attempt to indicate how the structure of a market and the conduct of individual firms within a market affects its performance. It is an attempt to indicate the practically attainable desirable standards for individual markets.[1] The theory of industrial organization and the concept of workable competition are useful in the examination of the marketable effluent permit system. They provide both a language with which to discuss the practical evaluation of the workings of the market as well as guides for the assessment of those aspects of the market that have the greatest bearing on the goals of the MEP approach.

For convenience in analysis the various characteristics of a market have been traditionally divided into three mutually dependent categories: performance, conduct, and structure. Market performance is the end result of market actions --prices, output levels, production cost levels, etc.--arrived at in the course of the workings of the marketplace.

Market conduct refers to the actions and tactics of the different buyers and sellers within the marketplace--for example, whether firms collude in the establishment of price or output levels. Market structure is described by the organizational characteristics of the market, such as the degree of seller and buyer concentration and the extent of product differentiation. The elements of performance, conduct and structure provide useful categories in which to discuss the norms that should be applied to the workings of the marketplace. In the case of effluent permits, generalized performance norms have been discussed above. They are efficiency, equity, and administrative and political feasibility. The literature and theory of workable competition can be used to develop more specific norms of workable competition that can be applied to the MEP system in order to determine whether the goals of the system are likely to be achieved.

Economists dealing with the formulation of norms of market behavior have had to move beyond the concept of perfect competition (requiring an infinite or very large number of relatively small buyers and sellers of a standardized product, etc.) and make an effort to establish standards sufficient for judging the workability of actual markets. It is clear that they have not been successful in determining quantitative normative standards that can be applied in all instances to determine the workability of markets. For example, they have failed to specify the number and distribution of sellers and buyers needed to preclude market collusion. Their efforts are helpful, nevertheless, in setting out guidelines and in flagging the important variables that should be considered in the evaluation of any market.

Many of the norms for structure, conduct, and performance that are dealt with in the industrial organization literature are not relevant to the special regulatory character of the MEP system. For example, the level of profits is an important performance norm for many markets, but is not applicable in the evaluation of the marketable permit system. The criteria of workability for a market depend on the goals of that market. For the effluent permit system those goals are somewhat more narrowly circumscribed than for typical industrial markets: they are to achieve the aims of the 1972 Federal Water Pollution Act in an efficient, equitable, and politically feasible manner. The standard of comparison for the MEP system is provided by other alternative control measures and the extent to which they meet the criteria of efficiency, equity and feasibility.

In this section the important elements of structure and conduct that are relevant to the MEP system are isolated and discussed.

Conduct Norms

Many of the elements of market conduct that are important determinants of market performance are automatically accounted for in the design of the MEP system. For example, discriminatory buying and selling, the use of illegitimate pricing methods, unwanted collaboration between buyers and sellers, and other potential market problems are avoided in the MEP system by the use of a regulated central market. There are, however, at least four areas of conduct that are potentially troublesome and worthy of discussion.

The first is the basic question of the response of dischargers to the system: Is it true that they will act to minimize costs or will some other motivations (perhaps bureaucratic) govern their response? This is an important question since many of the efficiency properties of the MEP system are based on the cost-minimizing response of dischargers.

With regard to industrial dischargers, it seems safe to assume that they will pursue a cost-minimizing path in response to the MEP system. Indeed, under a wide variety of motivational assumptions--including profit maximization, cost minimization, and growth maximization--firms will minimize the costs of waste treatment and disposal. A more important question arises with regard to the municipalities. Since they are not business firms with profit-oriented accounting systems they are in a less advantageous position to minimize costs. However, waste treatment is measurable and well defined and cities have had long experience enlisting the aid of competent engineers to design waste control systems that minimize costs to taxpayers. It is definitely easier for a city to respond as a cost-minimizer in the area of waste control than for any other public services such as education.

The second potential conduct problem has to do with the financial power and motivations of market participants. The market will not function as desired if predatory buying and/or no selling of permits occurs. If a buyer or a set of buyers has the financial power to monopolize the use of the permits and does so in order to exclude competitors from the region then the market will not serve its purpose in the manner intended. Several ways to discourage such behavior have been presented above. These include the staggering and reissuance of permits on a regular basis to provide a source of permits to entering or growing dischargers, the limitation of the amount of permits any one discharger can purchase and hold, and other rules designed to encourage the orderly operation of the market.

In some cases not selling permits (even in the face of large increases in the permit price) is a legitimate response of a discharger to future uncertainties in the growth of the firm or municipality or uncertainties in the policy of the regulatory agency. In these cases the worth of the permits to the dischargers may legitimately be higher than the bid price. In other cases the withholding of permits from the market may result from the attempt by a discharger to increase the price of the permits and/or to exclude others from the market. These are not legitimate uses of the market power of the discharger and must be discouraged by, for example, the use of staggered-term permits. In some cases the market structure will prevent these possible adverse effects automatically. If the number of market participants is great enough and the distribution of permits wide enough, then one buyer or seller will be unable to affect the market price significantly through independent action. Such a happy situation will prevent market manipulations of the type mentioned here.

This raises the third problem of market conduct, the collaboration of different market participants. There are two sides to this issue. First, it is desirable for different dischargers to take advantage of the economies of scale inherent in the treatment of wastes. This often requires a good deal of collaboration on the design, construction and operation of treatment facilities. In a MEP system such collaboration might also require coordination in the procurement of permits. On the other side of the coin, however, collaboration of market participants for the sole purpose of market manipulation is contrary to the workings of the market and should be prevented. Consequently, there must be rules prohibiting the cooperative buying or holding of permits by dischargers unless such buying is accompanied by plans to use joint facilities for the treatment of wastes.

The fourth and final problem of market conduct is related to the other three: the MEP system must not disrupt the orderly exiting, entering, growth and attrition of industrial firms and municipalities from the river basin system. One way to assure that participants enter and exit from the market in a reasonable fashion is to assure that the potential three problems outlined above are avoided. Barriers to entry and the failure of businesses that can be associated with the MEP system will be kept at a minimum if the exclusionary tactics and illicit collaboration of market participants are avoided. However, even if these problems are avoided, one of the natural effects of a well-functioning MEP system will be to slow the growth of municipalities and firms, and, in a few marginal cases, prevent the entry of a business concern or precipitate its demise. These effects are more a result of the 1972 Amendments than the control tool used for their implementation. Pollution control requirements are going to cause some dislocations simply because that is part of the cost of meeting the goals of the legislation. The beauty of the MEP system is that these costs are distributed in a reasonably efficient manner.

Structure Norms

The elements of conduct and structure of markets overlap; as with market conduct many of the important elements of market structure that determine market performance are automatically accounted for in the design of the MEP system. For example, the regulatory authority can assure that there is a standardized "product" on the market (homogeneous certificates conferring a specific privilege), trading procedures can be regulated to assure arms-length transactions, and the dissemination of adequate information concerning bid and sell prices can be assured by regulatory actions. There are, nevertheless, areas of market structure that are likely to entail difficulties in a MEP system.

The first, and the most pervasive, problem is that of market concentration, and the second is the problem of market size. The concentration of the market--the distribution of the relative sizes of buyers and sellers--is important because it bears on the problems discussed with respect to market conduct. Predatory practices, price fixing, and the like are much more likely to occur in situations where one or a few market participants control the major share of the market. This is a recurring market problem in the literature of industrial organization, as the extent of the literature on the effects of market concentration on market performance attests.[2]

MEP markets are likely in many cases to be dominated by one or two large dischargers, principally municipalities wherein most of the smaller dischargers are using the municipal treatment system. The extent of this problem can be assessed by looking at a representative sample of river basins and computing concentration ratios in terms of the present and projected waste discharge of polluters. If, for example, 95 percent of the BOD discharges in a given river basin are from one discharger, then the likelihood of the market's being dominated by that discharger is great, as is the probability of market problems.

For the portion of the Mohawk River Basin examined below in Section 6, approximately 45 percent of the total waste discharges in the basin are attributable to one city (Utica), and the two cities (Utica and Rome) account for about 58 percent of the total discharges. As is shown in Section 6, this appears to present no real threat to the MEP market. Utica is unable to dominate the market even when assumed to have perfect information regarding the responses of other polluters. An example in Section 6 does demonstrate, however, that the problems of market domination are real in a case where two dischargers comprise the market.

A related problem is the size of the market in terms of the number of buyers and sellers actively engaged in market transactions. The stock markets in the United States work reasonably well in spite of the fact that a low percentage (approximately 1 percent in the New York Stock Exchange) of the total number of outstanding shares is traded on any given day. Other markets function with smaller numbers of shares, however, and this may not be a problem for typical river basins.

A second important structural problem in the MEP system is the presence of taxes and subsidies. These have distorting effects and can prevent the market from achieving any degree of efficiency. Ways of dealing with the distortions in incentives that are engendered by taxes and subsidies are considered in Section 2. The suggestions there were (1) equalize capital and operating subsidy rates, (2) subsidize the purchase of permits by municipalities, (3) enforce cost-sharing requirements for joint industrial-municipal treatment, and (4) for the purposes of corporate taxation treat the purchase of a permit just as the purchase of any other asset.

Conclusions

As Sosnick states, "no practicable set of structure or conduct requirements, and especially the incomplete set usually mentioned, can assure that performance will be satisfactory. Whether performance is favorable can be inferred only with data on performance."[3]

In the final analysis it is impossible to predict that a market such as the MEP system will function as desired. However, it is apparent from an examination of the MEP systems in light of the industrial organization literature that the primary problems of conduct and structure have to do with the size and distribution of dischargers and the conduct of large dischargers. The market cannot be expected to function effectively if the size of the market is too small or if the market is heavily concentrated and under the direct influence of a small number of participants.

The industrial organization literature does not provide specific, definitive guides as to how small or concentrated markets can be without encountering significant market problems. As we saw in Section 3, the Cournot solutions to the oligopoly problem suggest that in a simple situation the price with ten sellers in the market does not differ too much from the price with 1,000 sellers. In one study[4] Bain concludes that a "critical level" of concentration occurs roughly when 70 percent or more of the market is controlled by the eight largest firms. Thus we have some assurance that if more than ten dischargers with equally distributed shares of the total discharges are present in the river basin, the MEP system is likely to function effectively. Beyond that, we cannot speak with any confidence. With regard to the size of the market, it seems safe to assume that the amount of money involved in waste treatment and the significant amounts of wastes that are discharged into the nation's waterways are a guarantee that the market will be large enough to provide for orderly buying and selling of permits.

NOTES

[1] The concepts of industrial organization and workable competition are discussed in Joe S. Bain, Industrial Organization (Wiley, New York, 1967) and Stephen H. Sosnick, "A Critique of Concepts of Workable Competition" in the Quarterly Journal of Economics, LXXII (Cambridge, Massachusetts, August 1958), pp. 380-423.

[2] See, for example, N. L. Collins and L. E. Preston, Concentration and Price-Cost Margins in Manufacturing Industries (University of California Press, Los Angeles, 1968) and William G. Shepherd, "The Elements of Market Structure," in Review of Economics and Statistics, 54(1) (February 1972), pp. 25-37.

[3] Op. cit., p. 397.

[4] Joe S. Bain, Barriers to New Competition (Harvard University, Cambridge, Massachusetts, 1956).

Section 5

Analogous Auctions and Markets

There have been many studies of industrial markets and some of the work on the questions of concentration are relevant to this study. An example is Bain's work that is mentioned in the previous section. In addition, there are many markets and auctions that are in one way or another closely analogous to the MEP system. Examples include the market for liquor licenses, the taxi medallion market, the Treasury bill auction, and the federal funds market. The taxi medallion license, for example, shares many of the characteristics of the market for effluent permits: a fixed number of permits conferring specific rights on the holder are traded among market participants.

This section reviews some studies of specific markets and auctions in an attempt to gain insight to their workings and to learn the extent to which they meet the criteria of efficiency and equity. Information relevant to the evaluation of the MEP system is highlighted. Unfortunately, those markets--the markets for taxi medallions and for liquor licenses--that are most nearly parallel to the MEP market are the ones that have been studied least. Others, such as the Treasury bill auction, are the subject of numerous papers.

United States Treasury Bill Market

The weekly Treasury bill auction has been studied extensively[1] and its organization and functioning are known in detail. At present the Treasury releases an announcement each week inviting tenders for a specified amount of 91-day and 182-day issues. Bids are normally tendered Monday and delivery is made to the successful bidders on the following Thursday. Bidders submit one or more bids for chosen amounts of a bill issue at various prices. The Treasury arrays the bids in order of decreasing price and, beginning with the highest bid, accepts as many bids (at successively lower prices) as is necessary to cover the amount of bills issued.

Since each of the successful bids is filled at the price submitted, the Treasury is effectively practicing price discrimination against the purchasers of the bills. This is in contrast with a competitive auction procedure in which all bids are filled at the market clearing price. Friedman has proposed that the Treasury discontinue the use of price discrimination in the Treasury bill market by making all sales at the "stopout price."[2] (The "stopout price" is the lowest successful bid.) He contends that this would actually increase the Treasury's receipts for a given volume of bills for two reasons.

First, under the discriminatory system a bidder is penalized if he pays more than the stopout price. Consequently, effective bidding requires the accurate assessment of the probable bids of other market participants in order to be able to submit a bid only high enough to insure that the bidder is fairly likely to have his order filled. This results in the submission of bids below those that would be submitted if no bidder were concerned about the possibility of paying a higher price than other market participants.

To illustrate, suppose that a bidder anticipates a market clearing price of $10, but is willing to pay as much as $12 if necessary. In the competitive bidding system the bidder could bid $12 and be certain of obtaining the item at or below his demand price. If the market clearing price turns out to be $11 then the bidder receives the item for $11 and is satisfied. In contrast, the bidder would be reluctant to bid $12 in a discriminatory bidding system. Since his estimate of the market clearing price is $10 he will bid at or slightly above that amount. A bid of $12 will end up costing $12, while a successful bid at a price closer to $10 will save him money. Thus, the incentive to bid $12 is countered by the desire to save part or all of the excess over $10. This results in lower bids and, consequently, a lower market price.

Second, Friedman contends that the discriminatory system places a high premium on knowing the workings of the bill market. Consequently, investors without the necessary resources or time cannot compete effectively. This narrows the market to a degree that can lead to collusive activities.

The first of these contentions has been tentatively confirmed by the market experiments of Smith.[3] The implication in terms of the revenues from auctioning effluent permits is not significant. However, Smith's results do imply that the use of a competitive market as opposed to a discriminatory bidding system is potentially more useful in obtaining information about bidders' true demand schedules. Thus in the MEP system, competitive bidding is likely to provide better information about the marginal costs of waste treatment. The Dutch auction, which is suggested in Section 2 as a possible means of effluent permit distribution, is a competitive bidding system slightly different operationally from the one suggested by Friedman, but equivalent in terms of the end results. This result also suggests that the efficiency properties of the market are more likely to be realized in a competitive bid than in a discriminatory bid. Since bidders are more likely to bid in accordance with their true demand schedules, the competitive form of bidding is more likely to lead to the efficient allocation of marketable permits.

Smith also reaches the interesting conclusion that the outcome of a discriminatory auction may depend crucially on the number of bidders, whereas the outcome of the same offering under competition may be relatively independent of the number of bidders. Stated differently, the market clearing price in a competitive bid is less dependent on the number of market participants than in a discriminatory bid. Smaller numbers are more likely to lead to market distortions in a discriminatory bid. This is another point in favor of the use of a competitive market in the distribution of effluent permits.[4]

Taxi Medallion Markets[5]

The market for taxi medallions is similar in many respects to the market for effluent permits. Taxi medallions confer on the holder a specified privilege--to operate a taxi under a given set of regulations--and are traded among participants in the taxi business. The number of medallions is often limited by statute to an absolute number or to a number based on the population of the area of service. The restriction can be on the number of cabs in a city, on the number within given zones of a city, etc.

In Boston and New York City the right to operate a taxi is limited to holders of medallions. The number of medallions in New York is limited by a 1937 law to 13,566. However, during the depression and war nearly 2,000 medallions were surrendered and were never reissued. The remaining medallions are split approximately 8 to 5 between fleet and independent owners. Transfers between the two classes of owners is prohibited in the New York market. Boston also limits the number of taxi medallions by statute. There are 1,525 taxi medallions of which 737 are fleet-owned and 788 are owned by independents. Although trading is not prohibited between the two classes of owners, the fleet owners do not sell medallions to individuals.

In both Boston and New York City the medallion markets provide evidence that a relatively small market can operate reasonably well in terms of providing a ready opportunity to buyers and sellers (at the going price). In Boston, 1970 medallion prices were in the neighborhood of $30,000; in New York City independent medallions sold in 1970 for around $23,000 while fleet medallions were about $1,000 less.

While providing evidence that markets with limited numbers of a homogeneous product can function, the market for taxi medallions also exhibits some of the market problems that pose probable barriers to the effective working of the MEP system. In Boston the fleet owners, through their refusal to sell medallions to independents, are essentially acting as monopolists. They realize that it is in their joint long-term interest to control a large share of the market in order to keep cab fares up and, more importantly, to maintain the power to prevent the issuance of more medallions. The latter has been suggested many times since the law limiting the number of medallions to 1,525 was passed in 1930.

The last point--the difficulty in altering the number of medallions--is pertinent to the formulation of a MEP system. It is politically difficult to alter the number of rights, whether they be taxi medallions or effluent permits, once they are issued. For this reason, the market for effluent permits should be established as far as is possible with the effluent permits bearing definite expiration dates and with specific provisions regarding the reissuance of the permits.

The problem of one class of sellers, say industrial polluters, refusing to sell to a specific class of buyers, say environmentalists, can be avoided in the MEP market by requiring all trades to take place with the central registry acting as the middleman.

Offshore Oil Leasing Market

Many theoretical and empirical studies of bidding strategies have been conducted.[6] Empirical studies of competitive sealed bidding covering many years of data and different situations show that the bids tend to be lognormally distributed.[7] One market that has been the object of many studies is the auction for offshore oil leases. The Department of the Interior conducts the auction for leasing rights to specified offshore plots on the continental shelf. Sealed bids are submitted which have historically tended to be lognormally distributed for any given tract.[8] Theoretical justification of the empirical results is found in the concept of multiplicative errors that naturally arise in the evaluation of (uncertain) offshore oil drilling prospects. If multiplicative errors are involved in the process of estimating the worth of a tract, then bids for tracts would tend to be lognormally distributed.[9]

The implications for the evaluation of the MEP system are not profound. They are simply that (1) a working market can be devised and operated for allocation of a resource by the government and (2) the behavior of market participants appears to conform to reasonably "good" market behavior, i.e., behavior consistent with rational, independent bidding behavior.

Conclusions

Information on markets that would be useful for the evaluation of the MEP system is sparse. A prime example is the lack of information on the market for liquor licenses which is analogous in many ways to the MEP system. Even for the three markets discussed above, facts useful for the evaluation of the MEP system are few and far between. Nevertheless, some relevant conclusions from the Treasury bill, taxi medallion, and oil leasing market studies are presented above.

NOTES

[1] Examples are Andrew Brimmer, "Price Determination in the United States Treasury Bill Market," *Review of Economics and Statistics*, Vol. XLIV, No. 2 (May, 1962); Deane Carson, "Treasury Open Market Operations," *Review of Economics and Statistics*, Vol. XLI, No. 4 (November, 1959); Henry Goldstein, "The Friedman Proposal for Auctioning Treasury Bills," *Journal of Political Economy*, LXX, No. 4 (August, 1962); and Milton Friedman, *A Program for Monetary Stability* (Fordham University; New York, 1960).

[2] *Hearings Before the Joint Economic Committee on Employment, Growth, and Price Levels*, Part 6A (Washington, D.C., 1959), pp. 1148-1153.

[3] Vernon L. Smith, "Experimental Studies of Discrimination Versus Competition in Sealed-Bid Auction Markets," *Journal of Business*, Vol. 40 (1967), pp. 56-84.

[4] *Ibid*., p. 70.

[5] This section relies primarily on the following sources: Sandi Rosenbloom, "Taxis, Jitneys, and Poverty," *Transaction* (February, 1970), pp. 47-54; William A. Strauss, "The City of Boston and its Taxicabs," unpublished paper, Harvard University Public Policy Program (May, 1970); Edmund W. Kitch, Marc Isaacson, and Daniel Kasper, "The Regulation of Taxicabs in Chicago," *The Journal of Law and Economics* (October, 1971), pp. 285-350; and M. E. Beasley, "Regulation of Taxis," *The Economic Journal* (March, 1973), pp. 150-172.

[6] Examples are Michael H. Rothkoff, "A Model of Rational Competitive Bidding," *Management Science*, Vol. 15, No. 7 (March, 1969), pp. 362-73; R. B. Wilson, "Competitive Bidding with Asymmetric Information," *Management Science*, Vol. 13 (July, 1967), pp. 816-20; and F. Edelman, "Art and Science of Competitive Bidding," *Harvard Business Review*, Vol. 43 (July-August, 1965), pp. 53-66.

[7] For examples see J. Aitchison and J. A. C. Brown, *The Lognormal Distribution* (Cambridge University; Cambridge, England, 1957); and John J. Arps, "A Strategy for Sealed Bidding," *Journal of Petroleum Technology*, Vol. 17 (September, 1965), pp. 1003-1009.

[8] Arps, "A Strategy for Sealed Bidding"; Chester R. Pelto, "The Statistical Structure of Bidding for Oil and Mineral Rights," Journal of the American Statistical Association, Vol. 66 (September, 1971), pp. 456-60; and P. B. Crawford, "Texas Offshore Bidding Patterns," Journal of Petroleum Technology, Vol. 22 (March, 1970), pp. 283-89.

[9] See Keith C. Brown, "The Distribution of Louisiana Outer Continental Shelf Lease Bids," Land Economics, Vol. 43 (August, 1967), pp. 354-57; and Crawford, "Texas Offshore Bidding Patterns."

Section 6

Mohawk River Simulation Model

To help examine the workings of the marketable effluent permit system a computer simulation model was developed using data from the Mohawk River Basin. The model provides estimates of the important cost, emission, and control parameters that would be assoicated with a MEP system. Consequently, the results of the model can be used to discover and illustrate possible consequences of using this type of pollution control instrument.

The inputs to the model include treatment cost and waste reduction data for eight Mohawk River municipalities. These are used to generate outputs based on the following assumptions:

1. municipalities, when faced with the requirement to buy effluent permits, will act so as to minimize their total costs, i.e., they will buy the number of permits and treat the amount of wastes consistent with the minimization of the present value of the sum of waste treatment costs and effluent permit costs;
2. the effluent permit price will be the market-clearing price, i.e., the price that equates the given supply with the sum of the municipalities' demands;
3. the alternative to buying permits is to reduce waste discharges as much as is technically possible (as indicated by the treatment cost data);
4. all quantities--costs, effluent quantities, etc.--are known with certainty.

Using these general assumptions, and others that are specific to the different model formulations, the model is used to generate outputs. The most interesting of these are the costs to polluters for waste treatment and permit purchases, the real resource costs of waste treatment, the number of permits purchased by municipalities, and the permit price. The inputs, assumptions, and outputs of the simulation model are discussed further below.

The Mohawk Data

This part of the study focuses on the Mohawk River Basin, in central New York State.[1] The Mohawk is a tributary of the Hudson, originating in the Adirondacks north of Rome. Uses of the river and its tributaries include navigation (April - December), power generation, municipal water supply (the lower Mohawk, below Schenectady only), flood control, and recreation (boating and fishing, although the latter use is declining because of increasing pollution). Flow is systematically regulated by means of locks and dams, because of navigation requirements. In the upper Mohawk, summer flow varies from 130 cubic feet per second (cfs) at Rome (milepoint 130) to 300 cfs at Herkimer (milepoint 87); below Herkimer, it is about 560 cfs. The pollution control history of the Mohawk Valley has been one of municipal irresponsibility. Before 1971, no town had secondary treatment, and many had none at all. Utica, for example, with a population of 150,000, discharged raw sewage to the river prior to 1971.

The simulation centers on eight municipalities on the upper Mohawk. Table 6-1 presents pertinent information concerning these cities,[2] and Table 6-2 gives, for each municipality, estimate costs and associated waste removal for seven waste treatment processes. The cost data which are described in more detail in Appendix B, were derived from data on typical municipal treatment plants with design flows of 1, 10, and 100 million gallons per day, with an average pollutant concentration of 200 mg/l.[3] The economic life of the equipment is assumed to be 25 years. As Table 6-1 shows, pollutant loads for the eight cities studied actually vary from 56 mg/l to 625 mg/l, while design flows of existing or proposed plants run from 1 to 27 million gallons per day. To provide the individual cost schedules, the basic cost data were adjusted according to the following approximations. Cost is assumed to be a function of flow: $C = kQ^{\alpha}$, where C = cost, Q = design flow, and k and α are constants. Values for k and α are found for each city by substitution in the following equations:

$$\alpha = \frac{\log_{10}C_1 - \log_{10}C_2}{\log_{10}Q_1 - \log_{10}Q_2},$$

with Q_1 and Q_2 taken as the high and low flow values nearest to that of the plant, and C_1 and C_2 the costs corresponding to those flow designs. Then, $k = \frac{C}{Q^{\alpha}}$. Further adjustments

Table 6-1

Mohawk River Basin Cities

City	River Milepoint	1970 Census Population	Design* flow,mgd	BOD load mg/l	Raw BOD lbs/day	Raw BP lbs/day	Assumed treatment level
Rome	123	50,148	16.5	56	7,790	31,052	Primary
Utica	104	150,700	27.0	127	28,830	105,389	Secondary
Ilion	87	9,808	4.0	151	5,000	19,048	None
Herkimer	87	8,960	1.7	156	2,210	7,713	Secondary
Little Falls	80	7,629	5.6	93	4,330	14,618	None
St. Johnsville	70	2,089	2.0	258	4,280	14,211	None
Ft. Plain	64	4,126	1.0	625	5,180	17,289	None
Canajohaire	61	2,686	2.6	278	6,000	19,559	None

---

*for existing or proposed treatment plants

Table 6-2

Wastewater Treatment Costs

Removal Scheme*	BOD Removed lbs/day	BP Removed lbs/day	Capital Cost ($)	Maintenance & Operation Cost ($/yr)
		Rome		
1	2,781	6,872	2,343,000	184,371
2	5,009	12,920	4,498,500	253,000
3	6,123	15,806	4,967,000	327,770
4	6,536	22,513	6,499,000	557,400
5	6,536	25,345	7,185,600	620,700
6	6,957	26,073	8,150,000	663,800
7	7,650	27,269	9,746,000	759,000
		Utica		
1	10,091	22,961	4,974,900	388,360
2	23,064	51,307	9,334,000	526,000
3	24,930	57,802	10,296,000	672,700
4	26,235	86,091	13,706,000	1,119,500
5	26,235	94,926	15,246,000	1,259,000
6	27,100	96,577	17,452,000	1,324,000
7	28,542	99,265	20,794,000	1,515,800

Table 6-2 (continued)

Removal Scheme*	BOD Removed lbs/day	BP Removed lbs/day	Capital Cost ($)	Maintenance & Operation Cost ($/yr)
		Ilion		
1	1,750	4,340	1,326,000	102,830
2	4,000	9,235	2,698,000	165,400
3	4,400	10,408	2,959,000	216,800
4	4,550	15,334	3,716,000	376,000
5	4,550	17,191	4,053,000	393,200
6	4,700	17,493	4,544,100	446,000
7	4,950	17,989	5,307,000	514,826
		Herkimer		
1	774	1,137	736,300	55,920
2	1,768	3,814	1,546,000	102,900
3	1,945	4,294	1,683,000	134,810
4	2,011	6,436	2,089,100	233,200
5	2,011	6,933	2,240,700	244,840
6	2,077	7,053	2,507,400	272,500
7	2,188	7,248	2,855,200	319,200

Table 6-2 (continued)

Removal Scheme*	BOD Removed lbs/day	BP Removed lbs/day	Capital Cost ($)	Maintenance & Operation Cost ($/yr)
Little Falls				
1	1,303	2,846	1,341,620	104,839
2	3,166	6,951	2,695,000	159,950
3	3,399	7,650	2,963,800	209,790
4	3,585	11,662	3,769,000	364,000
5	3,585	12,100	4,105,000	380,100
6	4,051	12,847	4,607,000	434,500
7	4,283	13,229	5,435,000	498,600
St. Johnsville				
1	1,498	3,099	1,010,570	76,978
2	3,424	7,047	2,130,000	139,416
3	3,766	8,030	2,321,000	182,700
4	3,895	12,278	2,887,000	316,239
5	3,895	12,845	3,106,000	331,800
6	4,023	13,045	3,476,000	370,600
7	4,237	13,411	3,978,000	432,900

Table 6-2 (continued)

Removal Scheme*	BOD Removed lbs/day	BP Removed lbs/day	Capital Cost ($)	Maintenance & Operation Cost ($/yr)
		Ft. Plain		
1	1,807	4,107	952,000	71,400
2	4,765	9,871	2,040,000	142,800
3	4,931	10,579	2,210,000	187,000
4	5,014	15,294	2,720,000	323,000
5	5,014	16,094	2,890,000	340,000
6	5,097	16,327	3,230,000	374,000
7	5,139	16,544	3,620,000	442,000
		Canajohaire		
1	2,100	4,343	1,329,600	102,000
2	4,800	9,932	2,749,200	175,600
3	5,280	11,175	3,002,800	230,200
4	5,460	16,908	3,752,100	398,600
5	5,460	17,692	4,054,000	417,600
6	5,640	17,992	4,542,000	469,300
7	5,940	18,487	5,237,000	545,600

---

*Scheme descriptions:

Scheme No.	Process
1	Primary treatment
2	Secondary treatment (primary and activated sludge)
3	Super secondary (above processes, and polishing filter)
4	Above processes, and phosphorus removal and recarbonation
5	Above processes, and nitrogen stripping
6	Above processes, and pressure filtration
7	Above processes, and activated carbon adsorption

were made for concentration variance by application of the factor, $f_c = \frac{BOD_5 mg/l^{.467}}{200}$, derived from a general regression equation for the cost of secondary treatment.[4]

The Simulation Model

The simulation programs are designed to anticipate possible actions of polluters and different approaches by the regulatory authority. Several variants of the MEP approach were examined, but all can be classified as either one-term or staggered-term systems. The one-term MEP system is straightforward. One permit gives the right to discharge a fixed amount for a fixed number of years. In these systems, all permits are good for the same number of years. In the staggered-term systems, the expiration date of permits is staggered so that some permits are good for two years, some for three years, and so on. As we have seen above, each of these two types of systems has several rationale behind it.

In order to obtain the desired information through the use of the simulation model without making the model excessively complicated and expensive, simplifying assumptions must be made. In the case of the one-term permit model, the assumption is that the permits are issued at a given date, are effective for a given number of years, and then expire. Thereafter, polluters must reduce dis-

discharges as much as is technologically feasible, i.e., as much as the data in Table 6-2 indicate is possible. This allows us to examine the effects of changing the length of term of the permits, the subsidy rates, and other variables without becoming ensnarled in the complex issues of expectations and term structure. For example, questions about the response of polluters under uncertainty arise if the number and prices of effluent permits in future time periods are unknown. While these are important issues to consider, they are too complex to deal with in a model the purpose of which is merely to examine the magnitude of the effects of varying the cost and control parameters.

In the case of the staggered-term permit systems similar simplifying assumptions are made. All of the permits are issued on one given date and although they expire at different dates, no more permits are issued. After the expiration of all permits, polluters must reduce discharges as much as is technologically feasible. A further simplifying assumption is that the permits must be purchased initially in mixed blocks. For example, if there are one, two, three, four, and five year permits, then a polluter buys a package containing an equal number of each term permits. Once again, this is done to avoid the extremely difficult problems of term structure and expectations.

In all variants of the model the assumption of progress toward best practical technology is made. All dischargers are assumed not to decrease their treatment of wastes over time. This assumption is justifiable based on the mandate of the legislation, but is also necessary as a simplifying assumption for our model. Without that assumption it would be necessary to analyze the reduction in costs from reducing treatment levels and from undertaking the attendant disinvestment program. This is too difficult to attempt with the available data.

Other variations are made between different runs of the simulation model. One variant is a constraint on the lower level of treatment that each polluter is permitted to provide. These constraints tend to limit the demand for permits and correspond to the use of quantitative effluent standards in conjunction with the MEP system. The permit's worth to its holder is influenced by its length of term, the applicable discount rate, and the subsidy rates for capital and maintenance and operation costs; all of these factors are also allowed to vary. The pollutant to be covered by the permits must also be specified and two possibilities are tested: permits correspond to units of either BOD_5 (5-day biochemical oxygen demand) or biomass potential[5] (a weighted summarization of BOD_5, and nitrogen and phosphorous concentrations) of the wastes discharged.

The computer program simulated the proposed system and predicts the effect on the river basin system in terms of the above options. The minor options enter the routine as input variables; the cost data for each polluter (Table 6-2) are also input.

The value of a permit to a polluter is assumed to be the marginal costs of waste treatment that are avoided by not having to treat the wastes covered by the permit. Thus, for the one-term permits, the discounted costs of treating an additional unit of wastes for the number of years of the permit's term is the value of a permit to the polluter. Similarly, the value of the staggered-term permit is the discounted sum of the incremental treatment cost units that are avoided by owning the permit.

The first step in the simulation is to annualize the capital costs over the life of the equipment:

$$A_c = rC/[1 - (1+r)^{-n}],$$

where A_c is the annualized capital cost (\$/year), C is total capital costs, r is the discount rate, and n the life of the equipment. These costs can then be added to the annual maintenance and operation costs to obtain total annual costs:

$$A_t = A_c + A_m ,$$

where A_t and A_m are respectively the annualized total and operating costs. This must be done for each of the treatment levels of the cost data. Thus, A_t is actually a function, $A_t(x)$ of the amount of wastes treated, x. The units of x are either pounds per day of BOD_5 or pounds per day of biomass potential.

The resulting stream of yearly total costs applies to the duration of the equipment; and if one makes the convenient assumption that the equipment will always be replaced by more of the same, one then has an infinite stream of annual costs. Then, the worth of a permit of any length is the present value of that portion of the treatment cost expenditure stream that is avoided by holding the permits. As stated, these calculations must be made for each level of treatment in order to obtain the marginal values, i.e., the worth of buying an additional permit. Suppose, for example, that the present discharge rate of the polluter is x_o, and the question is whether to purchase a permit allowing an increase in discharges of one unit per day. The cost of maintaining the x_o discharge rate is $A_t(x_o)$ per year, while the (lower) cost of maintaining the discharge rate at $x_o + 1$ is $A_t(x_o + 1)$. The value of the permit is thus the discounted sum of the annual savings of $A_t(x_o) - A_t\ (x_o + 1)$ over the term of the permit.

An example is useful here. Consider the cost data for Rome in Table 6-2 on page 87. For reduction of 6,872 lbs/day of BP, the capital and operating costs of scheme 1 are respectively \$2,343,000 and \$184,371/year. Let the discount rate be 10 percent per year with a 25 year equipment life. Then annualized capital costs are:

$$A_c = \frac{0.1 \times \$2,343,000}{[1 - (1 + 0.1)^{-25}]} = \$258,124$$

Thus total annualized costs are

$$A_t = A_c + A_m + \$258,124 + \$184,371 = \$442,495.$$

Similarly, for scheme 2 and a BP reduction of 12,900 lbs/day, total annualized costs are \$748,591. The additional cost of the waste reduction achieved with scheme 2 is thus:

$$\$748,591 - \$442,495 = \$306,096$$

and the average marginal costs is:

$$\frac{\$306,906}{(12,920 - 6,872)\text{lb/day}} = \$50.61/\text{lb/day}$$

Then, if the price of the permit is greater than \$50.61 per lb/day, the discharger will use scheme 2 rather than scheme 1. Of course, if costs are subsidized the calculation of A_t must be adjusted accordingly.

The above procedure yields estimates of the average marginal costs for seven waste reduction levels. Since cost data are used for a finite number of points on the treatment cost curve, an additional assumption is necessary in order to generate continuous permit demand curves. The assumption used in the Mohawk simulation model is that the demand curves for permits (and the associated marginal treatment cost curves) are piecewise linear. This allows us to compute the demand for the permits even at those levels of x_o for which we have no cost data, i.e., between the orignial data points.

The above procedure results in a set of individual demand schedules for permits giving the number of permits demanded at each price. These demand schedules are then aggregated over the entire river basin by finding, at each price, the sum of the individual demand levels. The aggregate demand curve and the individual demand schedules are used to predict the response of the basin to the issuance of a given number of permits. First, the market-clearing price for the amount issued is obtained from the aggregate demand schedule; at this price, the (given) supply of permits equals the total river basin demand. The resulting market price and the individual demand schedules are then used to determine individual discharger responses, the associated costs, and the other parameters of interest in the permit system.

The Simulation Results

Tables 6-3, 6-4 and 6-5 summarize the inputs to the simulation model for each run of the model. In all 27 different combinations of input data were used in the model in order to provide comparisons of different MEP systems under differing assumptions. Table 6-3 gives the relevant input data for each of the one-term permit situations; Table 6-4 does the same for the staggered-term model runs. Four additional one-term runs are described in Table 6-5.

For each of the runs, the number of the run, the discount rate, the subsidy rates, and the type of pollutant are specified in lines 1 through 5. Line 6 gives the length of term of the permit. For the one-term permit system the same length of term applies to all of the permits; however, for the staggered-term permits varying lengths of term obtain. It is assumed that the staggered-term permits are divided equally into five different terms, the length of those terms varying by equal increments. Line 6 of Table 6-4 gives the longest term; dividing the longest term by 5 gives the shortest term. Thus, for example, the permits of run 18 are equally divided into term lengths of 1, 2, 3, 4, and 5 years, while the permits of run 19 are divided into 2, 4, 6, 8, and 10 year term lengths.

Line 7 gives the minimum required treatment technology for the polluters. The treatment scheme number given in

Table 6-3

Inputs for the One-term Permit Simulations

Run Number	1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8	9	10	11	12	13	14	15	16	17
Discount rate (% per year)	10	7	10	10	10	10	10	20	10	10	10	10	7	10	10	10	10
Capital cost subsidy (%)	90	0	90	90	90	90	75	90	90	90	90	90	0	90	90	90	90
Operating and maintenance cost subsidy (%)	30	0	30	30	30	30	75	30	30	30	30	30	0	30	30	30	30
Pollutant type (BOD or BP)	BOD	BOD	BOD	BOD	BOD	BOD	BOD	BOD	BOD	BOD	BOD	BP	BP	BP	BP	BP	BP
Permit term (years)	5	25	5	1	10	15	5	5	5	5	5	5	25	5	10	15	5
Lower bound on treatment (scheme)	2	0	0	2	2	2	2	2	2	2	0	2	0	0	2	2	0

Runs 11 and 17 were made with only two cities in the system: Ft. Plain and Ilion. Runs 9 and 10 have all eight Mohawk cities plus an additional market participant representing the demand by environmentalists. All other runs were made with the market comprised of the eight Mohawk cities.

Table 6-4

Inputs for the Staggered-term Permit Simulations

Run Number	18	19	20	21	22	23
Discount rate (% per year)	10	10	10	10	10	10
Capital cost subsidy (%)	90	90	90	90	90	90
Operating and maintenance cost subsidy (%)	30	30	30	30	30	30
Pollutant type (BOD or BP)	BOD	BOD	BOD	BP	BP	BP
Permit term (years)	5	10	15	5	10	15
Lower bound on treatment (scheme number)	2	2	2	2	2	2

For all runs the market consists of the eight Mohawk cities.

Table 6-5
Inputs for Additional One-term Permit Simulations

Run Number	24	25	26	27
Discount rate (% per year)	10	10	10	10
Capital cost subsity (%)	75	90	75	90
Operating and maintenance cost subsidy (%)	0	0	0	0
Pollutant type (BOD or BP)	BOD	BOD	BP	BP
Permit term (years)	5	5	5	5
Lower bound on treatment (scheme number)	2	2	2	2

line 7 corresponds to the treatment technologies given in Table 6-2. Scheme 0 represents no required minimum treatment, while Scheme 2 implies the use of a secondary treatment process. In all cases the treatment level provided by the cities is constrained to be at least the level specified in the last column of Table 6-1.

For each of these runs the supply of permits was set at two different levels. For the BP runs, the supply of permits was set at 35,000 and at 70,000 pounds per day. The supply for the BOD runs was 2,000 and 4,000 pounds per day. For each of these supply levels, the market clearing price and the relevant market variables were computed.

The first 11 one-term runs outlined in Table 6-3 are simulations of BOD permit systems; the remaining 6 are BP permit simulations. The first 3 staggered-term runs of Table 6-4 are BOD permit simulations and the remaining 3 are BP permit simulations. They are grouped in this way because most of the important comparisons are among computer runs with the same kind of pollutant. For the four runs of Table 6-5 the capital subsidy rate varies while the operating subsidy is held at zero.

The input combinations for the simulation model given in Tables 6-3, 6-4 and 6-5 are typically chosen so as to show the results of changes in individual variables (such as the discount rate). Run 1 of the model for BOD and run 12 of the model for BP most closely represent the actual conditions in the Mohawk River Valley. Other runs can be compared with these in order to test the sensitivity of different variables. For example, changes in the length of permit term are made for BOD in runs 4, 5, and 6.

The primary outputs of the model are the demand curves for the market participants, the aggregate demand curve for the river basin, and the market-clearing responses of polluters (along with associated variables such as the price of the permit). Figures 6-1 and 6-2 are examples of the individual polluter demand curves from computer run 1. For each price of the permit, the curves give the corresponding demand for permits for Rome (Figure 6-1) and Utica (Figure 6-2). The aggregate demand curve for run 1 is presented in Figure 6-3. Under the assumptions of the model, this graph gives the total number of permits that are demanded by the eight cities at each of the prices. Given a total supply of permits, it is possible to obtain the market-clearing price using Figure 6-3. This price can in turn be used to determine the responses of each of the individual dischargers.

The graphical data facilitate the comparison of different types of MEP systems and are of interest in themselves. More important, however, are the numerical data that are associated with each computer run. A complete set of

Figure 6-1

DEMAND CURVE OF ROME FOR RUN 1
OF THE MOHAWK PERMIT SYSTEM SIMULATION

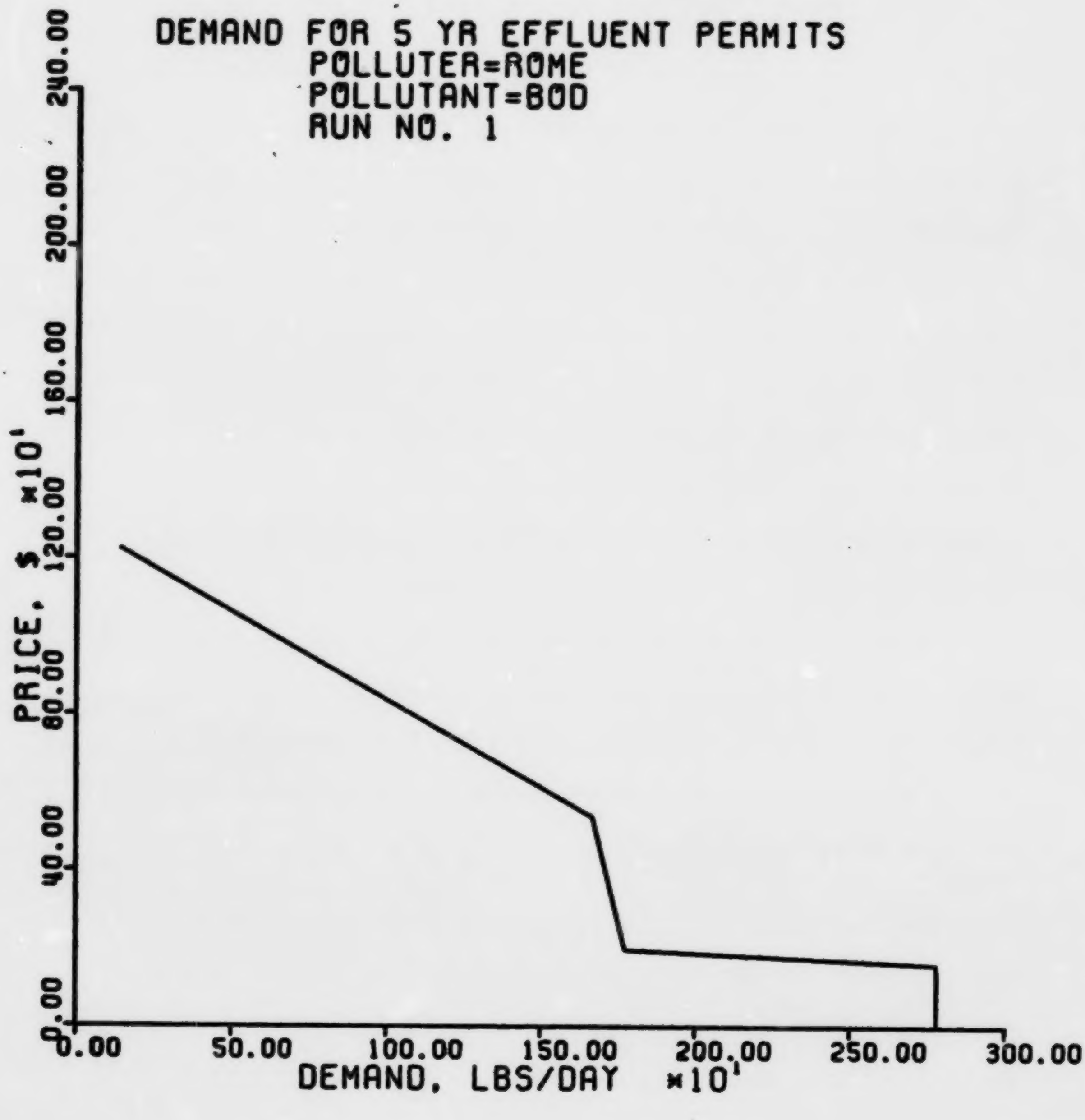


Figure 6-2

DEMAND CURVE OF UTICA FOR RUN 1
OF THE MOHAWK PERMIT SYSTEM SIMULATION

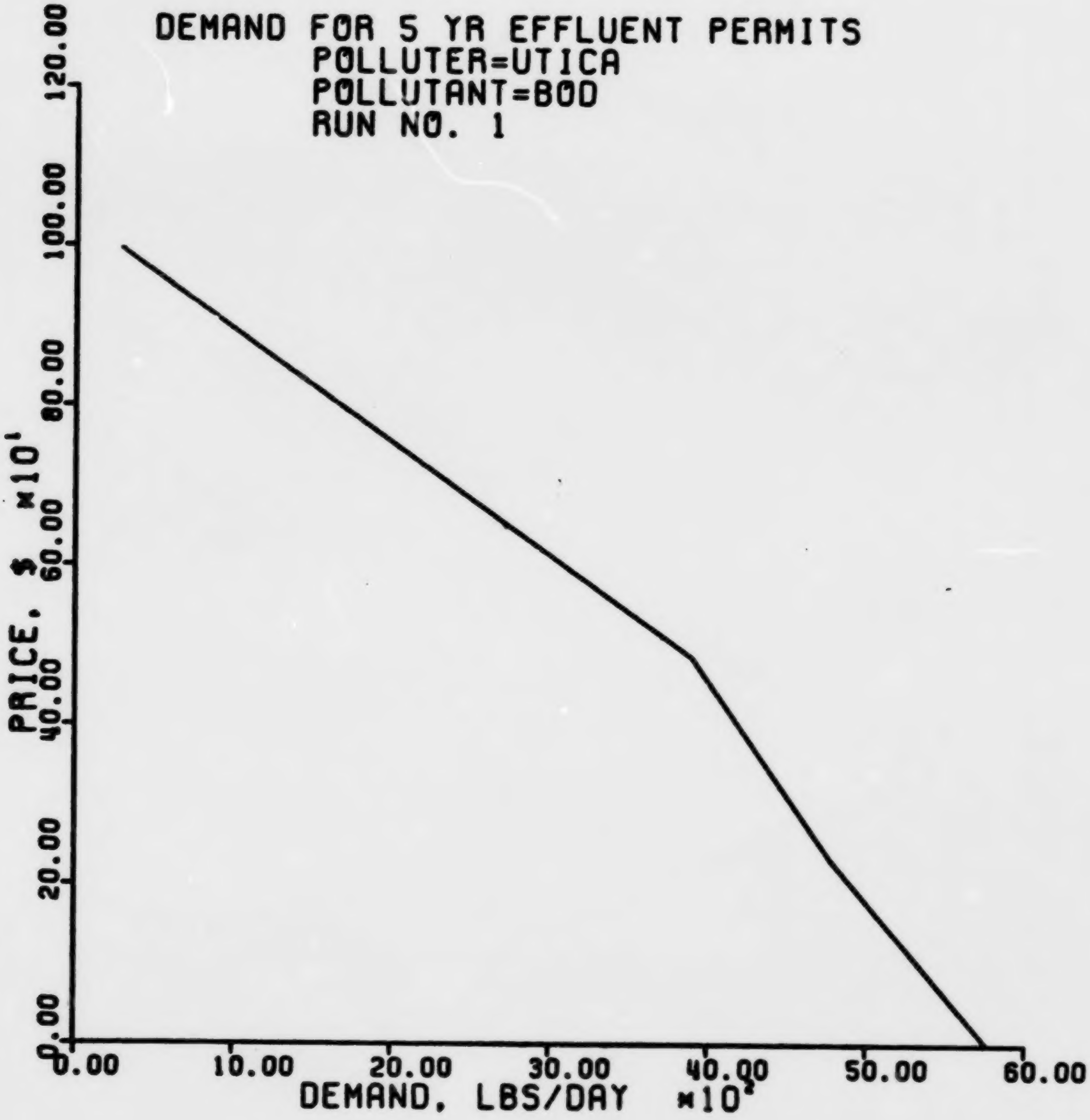
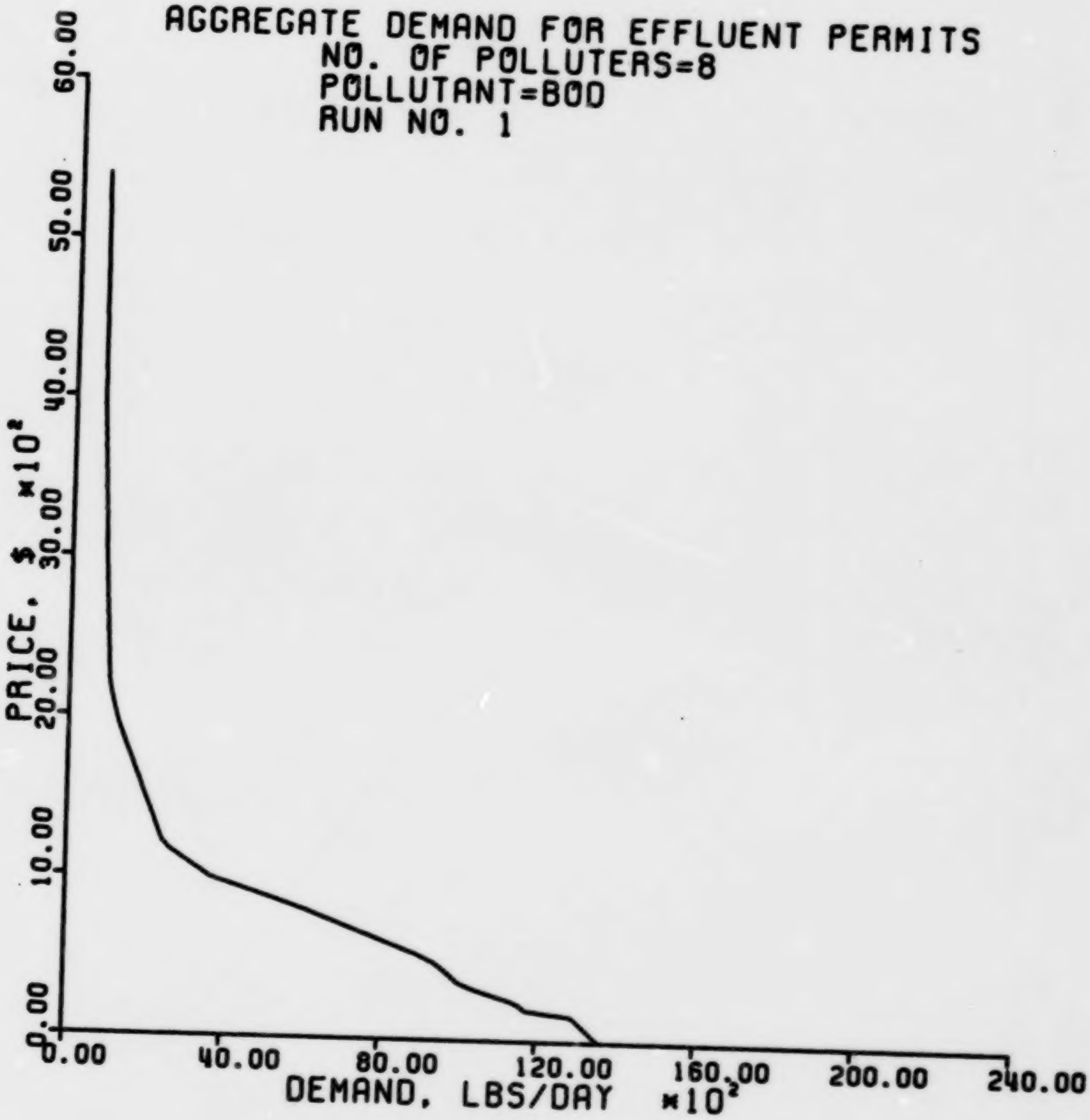


Figure 6-3

AGGREGATE DEMAND FOR EFFLUENT PERMITS



numerical data is available giving the aggregate demand curve and the market-clearing responses of polluters for each of the computer runs. Tables 6-6, 6-7, and 6-8 are used here to illustrate the form of these data. They are taken from computer run 1. Table 6-6 gives the nodes on the aggregate permit demand curve for the river basin. Demand is assumed to vary linearly between the nodes. Thus the number of permits demanded when the price is 0.0 is 13,624 while the demand at $100.00 per permit is 13,176.

Tables 6-7 and 6-8 give the market-clearing responses of the dischargers when the supply of permits is fixed at 4000 and 2000 pounds per day of BOD, respectively. Thus, Table 6-7 contains the price of a permit, the amount dischargers spend on permits and the number of permits they buy, the amount dischargers spend on waste treatment and the amount of wastes they discharge, and the associated totals under the assumption of a 4,000 pound per day supply of permits. Table 6-8 contains the same data under the assumption of a 2,000 pound per day supply. Both the total and the annualized (based on the discount rates in Table 6-3) cost figures are given. The annualized figures are given below the total cost figures.

An example can help to elucidate Table 6-7. The beginning lines of the table give the number of permits issued and the length of their term. The effluent permits

Table 6-6

AGGREGATE DEMAND SCHEDULE FOR RUN 1 OF THE MOHAWK PERMIT SYSTEM SIMULATION

PRICE OF PERMIT	DEMAND,LBS/DAY	PRICE OF PERMIT	DEMAND,LBS/DAY
0.0	13624.00	880.07	5176.42
158.90	12912.00	957.83	4195.71
195.66	11741.36	983.68	3861.94
222.45	11613.88	992.19	3752.03
230.14	11545.30	996.06	3700.65
246.59	11414.00	1167.62	2640.16
253.06	11245.80	1222.27	2433.66
323.90	10391.33	1362.84	2216.13
359.16	10051.96	1409.44	2141.01
368.23	9987.02	1556.50	1903.90
392.70	9881.14	1616.14	1807.75
423.36	9734.00	1952.21	1265.94
435.45	9410.92	1997.57	1220.39
510.71	9188.34	2155.18	1058.79
537.87	8952.81	2214.97	1021.01
615.78	8127.80	2240.10	1005.13
740.76	6776.79	3067.10	847.02
749.31	6684.31	3245.83	838.33
749.73	6158.23	3964.91	733.00
800.67	5345.38	4533.98	712.00
		5403.06	691.00

Table 6-7

```
                 RESPONSES OF BIDDERS FOR RUN  1 OF THE MOHAWK PERMIT SYSTEM SIMULATION
NUMBER ISSUED=   4000.                TERM= 5 YRS              UNIT=LBS/DAY BOD

MARKET CLEARING PRICE=$ 972.99

                   PERMITS BOUGHT          COST           TREATMENT          COST              TOTAL COST
  POLLUTER            LBS/DAY                $             LBS/DAY             $                   $
ILION                 601.92           585657.19           4398.08         696575.63          1282632.00
FT PLAIN              277.22           269726.38           4902.78         546596.56           816322.94
CANAJOHARIE           655.36           637656.75           5344.64         795701.25          1433358.00
HERKIMER              295.35           287367.44           1914.65          54954.41           342321.81
LITTLE FALLS          514.69           500783.69           3815.31        1049460.00          1550243.00
ROME                  696.19           677381.00           7093.81        1223471.00          1900852.00
ST JOHNSVILLE         508.04           494313.94           3771.96         587485.31          1081799.00
UTICA                 451.25           439056.19          28378.75        2944344.00          3383400.00
TOTALS               4000.00          3891940.00          59619.98        7898987.00         11790927.00

                      LBS/DAY               $/YR          LBS/DAY             $/YR                $/YR
ILION                 601.92           154495.88           4398.08         183861.56           338357.44
FT PLAIN              277.22            71153.56           4902.78         144191.69           215345.25
CANAJOHARIE           655.36           168213.31           5344.64         209905.31           378118.63
HERKIMER              295.35            75807.25           1914.65          14496.93            90304.13
LITTLE FALLS          514.69           132106.31           3815.31         276846.69           408953.00
ROME                  696.19           178692.56           7093.81         322750.63           501443.19
ST JOHNSVILLE         508.04           130399.63           3771.96         154978.13           285377.75
UTICA                 451.25           115922.63          28378.75         776715.56           892538.19
TOTALS               4000.00          1026690.69          59619.98        2083746.00          3110436.00

TOTAL NATIONAL INCOME COST=$  5144286.00/YR
```

Table 6-8

```
                 RESPONSES OF BIDDERS FOR RUN  1 OF THE MOHAWK PERMIT SYSTEM SIMULATION
NUMBER ISSUED=    2000.                  TERM= 5 YRS                UNIT=LBS/DAY BOD

MARKET CLEARING PRICE=$1496.90

                   PERMITS BOUGHT          COST          TREATMENT          COST              TOTAL COST
   POLLUTER           LBS/DAY                $            LBS/DAY             $                    $
ILION                  377.56           565162.05         4622.44         975657.88          1540859.00
FT PLAIN               262.79           393266.31         4917.21         564415.25           957781.56
CANAJOHARIE            336.82           504192.00         5663.17        1189071.00          1693263.00
HERKIMER               245.89           368065.69         1964.11         117727.00           485792.69
LITTLE FALLS            47.00            70354.19         4283.00        1550027.00          1620381.00
ROME                   140.00           209565.75         7650.00        1833951.00          2043526.00
ST JOHNSVILLE          301.95           451984.00         3578.05         841996.44          1293980.00
UTICA                  288.00           431106.75        28542.00        3105067.00          3536173.00
TOTALS                2000.00          2993794.00        61619.99       10177962.00         13171755.00

                      LBS/DAY              $/YR          LBS/DAY            $/YR
ILION                  377.56           149089.25         4622.44         257388.31              $/YR
FT PLAIN               262.79           103769.69         4917.21         148892.25           406477.56
CANAJOHARIE            336.82           133005.44         5663.17         313675.94           252661.94
HERKIMER               245.89            97095.38         1964.11          31056.29           446681.38
LITTLE FALLS            47.00            18559.38         4283.00         408895.88           128151.63
ROME                   140.00            55283.28         7550.00         483797.44           427455.25
ST JOHNSVILLE          301.95           119233.00         3578.05         222117.94           539080.69
UTICA                  288.00           113725.56        28542.00         819114.19           341350.94
TOTALS                2000.00           789760.44        61619.99        2684538.00           932839.75
                                                                                             3474698.00
TOTAL NATIONAL INCOME COST=$  6449094.00/YR
```

are BOD permits, and the market-clearing price of the permits (the price at which the total demand for permits is 2000) is $972.99. Thus each permit costs $972.99.

Column 1 of Table 6-7 lists the names of the eight municipalities twice. The top list refers to the data in the top half of the table. These data are the permit, discharge, and total cost amounts corresponding to run 1 of the model. For example, in simulation run 1 columns 2 and 3 indicate that Utica buys 451.25 effluent permits at a total cost of $439,056 (which, to four significant figures, equals $972.99 x 451.25). Column 4 shows the total effluent reduction of Utica is 28378.75 pounds of BOD per day. Total treatment costs for Utica are $2,944,344 and are given in column 5 of Table 6-7. The total costs that are borne by Utica are the treatment costs plus the cost of buying the permits. These are equal to $3,383,400 and are given in column 6.

The bottom half of Table 6-6 gives the same information as the top half with one important difference: the cost data are annualized figures rather than total amounts. Thus, the cost of permits for Utica is given in column 2 as $115,822.63 per year. This is the five-year annuity that $439,056 will purchase at an interest rate of 10 percent per year. Similarly, the lower half of Table 6-6 gives Utica's annualized treatment and annualized total costs as $776,715.56 per year and $892,538.19 per year respectively. These are given in column 5 and 6. (It should be noted that the data given in

Table 6-7 and in all such tables in the text and in the appendices are accurate to, at most, four significant figures.)

The final line of Table 6-7 gives the total national income cost for run 1. This is the sum for all municipalities of the annualized value (at a discount rate of 7 percent per year) of unsubsidized treatment costs.

In this section, the computer runs are discussed and comparisons made among them. However, except for Tables 6-5, 6-7 and 6-8, only summary data are presented in this section. Most of the data from the computer runs are relegated to Appendix A. Appendix A contains the aggregate demand numbers and the response data for each of the 27 computer runs. For 7 of those runs, there are also graphical demand curves given in Appendix A.

Table 6-9 provides a summary of the computer runs. That table contains the market-clearing price, annualized treatment and permit costs, annualized total costs, and annualized national income costs for each of the computer runs at both permit supply amounts. National income costs are defined as the present value of the total unsubsidized treatment costs associated with each permit program. The discount rate for national income costs is taken to be 7 percent per year; the cost of the permits and the reduction in costs due to

Table 6-9

Summary Information for the Mohawk Effluent Permit System Simulation

Run No.	Permit Supply (lbs.)	Market Price ($)	Total Subsidized Treatment Costs to Dischargers ($1000's/year)	Total Permit Costs to Dischargers ($1000's/year)	Total Costs to Dischargers ($1000's/year)	Total Unsubsidized National Income Costs ($1000's/year)
1	4,000 BOD	973	2,084	1,027	3,110	5,144
2	4,000 BOD	6,885	5,113	2,363	7,477	5,114
3	4,000 BOD	973	2,084	1,027	3,110	5,144
4	4,000 BOD	233	2,084	1,027	3,110	5,144
5	4,000 BOD	1,577	2,084	1,027	3,110	5,144
6	4,000 BOD	1,952	2,084	1,027	3,110	5,144
7	4,000 BOD	641	1,461	677	2,138	5,114
8	4,000 BOD	863	2,364	1,154	3,519	5,134
9	4,000 BOD	989	2,136	1,043	3,179	5,269
10	4,000 BOD	1,096	2,332	1,155	3,497	5,701
11	1,000 BOD	566	306	149	455	787
18	4,000 BOD	600	1,813	633	2,446	4,306
19	4,000 BOD	1,020	1,845	664	2,509	4,384
20	4,000 BOD	1,317	1,874	693	2,567	4,449
24	4,000 BOD	1,546	3,337	1,631	4,968	5,135
25	4,000 BOX	1,327	2,823	1,400	4,233	5,149

Table 6-9 (continued)

Run No.	Permit Supply (lbs.)	Market Price ($)	Total Subsidized Treatment Costs to Dischargers ($1000's/year)	Total Permit Costs to Dischargers ($1000's/year)	Total Costs to Dischargers ($1000's/year)	Total Unsubsidized National Income Costs ($1000's/year)
1	2,000 BOD	1,497	2,685	790	3,475	6,449
2	2,000 BOD	9,485	6,448	1,628	8,076	6,448
3	2,000 BOD	1,497	2,685	790	3,475	6,449
4	2,000 BOD	359	2,685	790	3,475	6,449
5	2,000 BOD	2,426	2,685	790	3,475	6,449
6	2,000 BOD	3,003	2,685	790	3,475	6,449
7	2,000 BOD	854	1,839	450	2,289	6,448
8	2,000 BOD	1,279	3,028	855	3,883	6,449
9	2,000 BOD	1,576	2,736	831	3,568	6,555
10	2,000 BOD	1,837	2,926	967	3,893	6,948
11	500 BOD	1,797	467	237	704	1,119
18	2,000 BOD	799	2,186	422	2,607	5,066
19	2,000 BOD	1,396	2,241	454	2,695	5,174
20	2,000 BOD	1,861	2,291	489	2,780	5,277
24	2,000	2,298	4,276	1,212	5,488	6,449
25	2,000 BOD	2,075	3,660	1,095	4,754	6,449

Table 6-9 (continued)

Run No.	Permit Supply (lbs.)	Market Price ($)	Total Subsidized Treatment Costs to Dischargers ($1000's/year)	Total Permit Costs to Dischargers ($1000's/year)	Total Costs to Dischargers ($1000's/year)	Total Unsubsidized National Income Costs ($1000's/year)
12	35,000 BP	105	2,171	970	3,141	5,040
13	35,000 BP	683	5,023	2,053	7,076	5,023
14	35,000 BP	105	2,171	970	3,141	5,040
15	35,000 BP	170	2,171	970	3,141	5,040
16	35,000 BP	211	2,171	970	3,141	5,040
17	5,500 BP	85	506	123	629	1,207
21	35,000 BP	74	1,635	681	2,316	3,808
22	35,000 BP	121	1,695	692	2,387	3,904
23	35,000 BP	156	1,751	716	2,466	4,005
26	35,000 BP	144	3,438	1,328	4,766	5,044
27	35,000 BP	129	2,966	1,196	4,162	5,074

Table 6-9 (continued)

Run No.	Permit Supply (lbs.)	Market Price ($)	Total Subsidized Treatment Costs to Dischargers ($1000's/year)	Total Permit Costs to Dischargers ($1000's/year)	Total Costs to Dischargers ($1000's/year)	Total Unsubsidized National Income Costs ($1000's/year)
12	70,000 BP	80	1,360	1,469	2,829	3,581
13	70,000 BP	510	3,331	3,062	6,393	3,331
14	70,000 BP	81	1,347	1,505	2,852	3,505
15	70,000 BP	129	1,360	1,469	2,829	3,581
16	70,000 BP	160	1,360	1,469	2,829	3,581
17	11,000 BP	77	389	225	614	974
21	70,000 BP	58	1,047	1,072	2,119	2,471
22	70,000 BP	97	1,077	1,108	2,185	2,523
23	70,000 BP	125	1,106	1,154	2,260	2,586
26	70,000 BP	113	2,248	2,087	4,336	3,462
27	70,000 BP	105	1,895	1,948	3,843	3,508

subsidies are not included in national income costs since they represent a transfer of funds rather than the expenditure of real resources. The annualized national income costs, A, are determined by the standard formula:

$$A = Tr/[1-(1+r)^{-n}]$$

where r is the discount rate (= .07 per year), T is the total present value of treatment costs, and n is the number of years of the permit term. It should be stressed that because of the assumptions regarding the responses of polluters (piecewise linear demand curves) and the costs incurred by them, the computer results provide only approximations to the responses that would actually be made by cost-minimizing dischargers. Additionally, the uncertainties of the quantities of future permit issues and of their prices are neglected.

In spite of these simplifying assumptions, the output of the simulation model is helpful in assessing the general characteristics of the effluent permit system. In order to facilitate the comparison among different runs of the simulation model, the cost data have been transformed into annual terms. Runs 1 and 2 provide standards of comparison for the remainder of the BOD simulations. Run 1 represents the conditions that hold in the Mohawk in terms of the present subsidy rates and the lower bound on treatment schemes. A 90% capital cost subsidy is provided--75% from the federal government and 15% from New York State--and a 30% operating cost subsidy is provided by New York State. Run 1 is made for 5-year permits.

Run 2 is of interest because it provides an approximation to the least-cost (in terms of national income costs at a 7% discount rate) system of waste treatment. The cost figures for run 2 are considerably greater than those for run 1 because they are computed with a zero subsidy level and a 7% discount rate in accord with the definition of national income costs given above.

The important figure for comparison that run 2 provides is the least-cost figure for national income costs. This run equates the marginal national income costs of different polluters subject to the restriction on the total waste discharges. Thus the result is the least-cost treatment configuration and a permit price that represents the "shadow price" of the effluent discharge constraint. That is, in run 2 the price of the permit represents the increase in national income costs necessary to achieve the reduction of an additional pound of effluent when that effluent is reduced in the least-cost manner. The associated treatment configuration is of interest as a standard of efficiency. Run 2 can be compared with run 1 and runs 3 through 10. Since runs 11, 18, 19 and 20 involve different permit supply levels, they are not comparable to runs 1 and 2.

Runs 12 and 13 are the corresponding computer simulations for BP. Thus, they provide a standard for comparison with the other BP simulations. Run 12 represents the present Mohawk conditions in terms of subsidy rates and the lower bounds on treatment schemes. Run 13 is the least-cost solution in national income terms. Runs 12 and 13 can be compared with runs 14, 15 and 16.

The most striking thing to note about the computer results is the national income cost column. The permit systems, by and large, provide for waste treatment at a cost level that is less than one-half of 1% greater than the least-cost method. This attests to the relative efficiency of the permit system as a water pollution control tool. In fact, run 7 closely approximates the least-cost method.

There are other factors to note. First, permit costs are significant: they are often the same order of magnitude as treatment costs. That is, polluters must often pay almost as much for effluent permits as they do for treatment of wastes. The unit permit costs is also high; in almost all cases, it exceeds $100.

The primary differences among the unit cost of the permits for different computer runs are accounted for by the difference in the length of the permit term. A 5-year permit naturally costs less than a 10-year permit. Indeed, the only difference among computer runs 1 and 3 through 8 is the permit price. Responses in terms of treatment and the number of permits purchased remain the same due to the assumptions regarding the cost functions.

In spite of the high permit costs, the system need not be excessively expensive for dischargers. Above, two methods for alleviating the cost burden are suggested. First, an initial allocation of permits can be made with a subsequent auction and market. Second, the costs of permits can be subsidized in the same manner as the costs of treatment. The latter course of action improves the efficiency properties of the system by assuring the desired equality of marginal treatment costs among polluters.

At present there is a discrepancy between subsidies for capital and operating costs. This leads to a distortion in the capital/operations expenditure mix and a consequent loss in efficiency. Run 7 was designed to test the magnitude of that distortion. In that run the capital and operating subsidies are both 75%. The results show that equalization of the two subsidy levels does lead to some efficiency gains--the resulting treatment configuration is a closer approximation to the least-cost system. The gains are not, however, significant: national income costs are reduced only 0.6 percent.

The approximation of run 7 to the treatment configuration of the least-cost method is better than that of run 1. In run 1, even though the national income costs are close to the least-cost method, in some respects the distribution of treatment duties differs significantly from run 1. In fact, Utica buys less than half as many permits in run 1 as in run 2. This does not result in significantly higher national income costs, but it does affect the distribution of costs among polluters.

The striking uniformity of the national income costs is not surprising in view of (a) the nature of the pollution control costs used in these examples, and (b) the high minimum levels of waste reduction required of all polluters. The pollution control costs are all based on waste treatment only and on existing technology for waste treatment. In cases where other control methods such as process modification are admitted, a permit program will allow additional national efficiency savings to be achieved. Similarly a permits program would allow efficiency savings to be captured in the future through the use of advanced treatment technologies.

The constraint that all polluters must achieve a level of waste reduction equivalent to secondary waste treatment markedly limits the efficiency savings that can be achieved by a permit system (or any control mechanism) since it limits the degree to which differential treatment costs can be avoided. Beyond the secondary waste removal range (tertiary treatment levels), the marginal treatment costs to the different polluters in the case examined do not differ markedly. This is a result of the relatively small economies of scale exhibited by tertiary treatment as opposed to primary and secondary treatment.*

Hence, at the high minimum level of waste reduction called for in this model, total costs are simply not significantly affected by the model's reallocations of waste treatment among dischargers. This fact mitigates the efficiency advantages of the effluent permit method, and must be considered in evaluating this pollution control method. Relaxing the constraint to require lower minimum treatment levels would, of course, allow additional efficiency gains under a permits method.

The bidding for effluent permits need not be limited to dischargers. An environmental action group, for instance, might wish to purchase permits in order to keep them off the market and thereby improve water quality. This option is discussed in Section 2; runs 9 and 10 of the simulation model were made including such a market participant (the hypothetical "Society to Clean Up the Mohawk"). The assumption was made that the associated demand schedule is dictated by the sum of money available for the purchase of permits. Stated differently, the elasticity of demand for permits is assumed to equal 1 for this market participant. Thus, if $100,000 is available for buying permits, 1,000 are demanded if the price is $100 per permit, 500 are demanded if the price is $200, etc. Run 9 is made assuming that the environmental group has $200,000 available for the purchase of permits and $1,000,000 is assumed available in run 10. The effect of the added demand on the market can be seen by comparing runs 9 and 10 with run 1.

---

*These relative scale economies are presented in Appendix B.

The increase in demand for permits resulting from the addition of the environmental group drives the price of permits up. The national income costs increase because the environmental group has withdrawn some permits from the market. Although the national income costs are higher, this situation is not necessarily inferior to the ones represented in the other computer runs. In runs 9 and 10 the costs are higher, but the water quality is also better. Total discharges are decreased from 5 to over 25%. There seems little reason to deny this group participation in the MEP market. Its rights should be equal to those of a polluter and market participation by such a group can help to mitigate the potential problems of market manipulation. Further, if the permits are of greater value to the polluter than to the environmentalist, the polluter can buy them back.

Simulations of Market Manipulating

The simulations thus far described are made assuming that each polluter is a price-taker who disregards (or is unaware of) the demand schedules of others and disregards its own effect on the price. In light of the fact that some of the anticipated problems of the MEP system are related to the possibility of manipulating the market, it is interesting to explore the consequences of assuming that one of the Mohawk dischargers is a price-maker, rather than a price-taker. The primary motivation of the price-maker is still assumed to be an interest in minimizing costs. However, unlike a price-taker the price-maker realizes that the amount that he demands affects the ultimate price of the permits in the market. For the market simulations the price-maker is assumed to know the aggregate demand curve of the other dischargers. Thus, the other dischargers act as price-takers and the price-maker knows their demand schedules. The price-maker takes advantage of this information by submitting bids for permits in a manner that results in the price/quantity combination that minimizes the price-maker's costs.

This approach is slightly different from the textbook duopoly solutions because of the fixed-supply character of the MEP system.[6] Since the supply of permits is fixed by the regulatory authority, the price-maker cannot manipulate the total market-clearing quantity. Instead he can affect only the price and his share of the total quantity. At any given price the price-takers demand a certain quantity of permits depending on their treatment cost schedules; the price-maker assumes that he must purchase the remaining permits at that price. He thus strives to fix the price at the point most advantageous to him, the one that results in the best possible price/quantity combination under the given circumstances.

In the extreme case of the monopsonist--a single price-taker with no other market participants--an ongoing market is, of course, not a possibility. If the regulatory authority attempts to institute a competitive bidding process, the monopsonist will end up with all of the available permits at (almost) zero price. (As Rose points out, this will not be true if the supply schedule of permits has elasticity greater than zero, i.e., if the supply of permits is not fixed at a prespecified level.) Consequently the MEP system, like any market, makes little sense if there is only one participant.

Two price-making situations are examined using the Mohawk data. In the first, Utica is assumed to be the price-maker while all other cities are assumed to be price-takers. The situation for both BOD permits and BP permits is simulated. These simulations correspond (in terms of the basic input data) to computer runs 3 and 14. Price-making responses were computed with BOD and BP permit supplies at 2,000 and 35,000 pounds per day respectively.

The results of the simulations indicate that the effect of Utica's behavior is minimal. A comparison with the responses of computer run 3 with the price-making results reveals that in the case of the BOD permits, the outcome is the same whether Utica acts as a price-taker or as a price-maker. There is no measurable difference in the price of the response of dischargers; Utica's price-fixing power is effectively nil. This is due to the shape of the treatment cost functions and the fixed supply of permits. If Utica tries to lower the price of the permits, then that city's share of the permits drops so much that the savings realized from the lower permit price are washed out by the higher treatment costs. Similarly, an increase in the permit price does not provide Utica with enough extra permits to make that course of action profitable.

Utica does gain slightly in the BP permit situation. A comparison of the price-making responses with the responses of computer run 14 is given in Table 6-10. The values in that table represent the differences in responses between the price-taking and price-making situations. Thus, for example, the permit price is $5 lower and Utica's total costs (column 6) are $44,000 lower in the price-making situation than in the competitive situation. The numbers of Table 6-10 are small relative to the total figures and it appears that Utica does not carry much weight as a potential price-maker. The effect on the national income costs of pollution control is

Table 6-10

Difference Between the Results with Utica as Price-Maker and the Results of the Competitive Solution (Run 14)

Permit price difference = $5

Total Cost Differences

Polluter	Permits Bought (lbs. BP)	Cost ($1000's)	Treatment (lbs. BP)	Cost ($1000's)	Total Cost ($1000's)
Fort Plain	17	-7	17	-2	-9
Ilion	12	-10	12	-1	-11
Canajoharie	14	-11	14	-1	-12
Herkimer	83	-3	83	-9	-11
Little Falls	274	-11	274	-28	-39
Rome	92	-24	92	-9	-33
St. Johnsville	9	-8	[illegible]	-1	-9
Utica	503	-104	-503	60	-44
TOTAL	0	-177	0	9	-168

Annualized Cost Differences ($100's/year)

Polluter	Permit Cost	Treatment Cost	Total Cost	National Income Cost
Fort Plain	-19	-3	-22	-72
Ilion	-27	-1	-28	-60
Canajoharie	-28	-2	-30	-68
Herkimer	-7	-22	-29	-44
Little Falls	-28	-72	-100	-195
Rome	-62	-22	-84	-110
St. Johnsville	-20	-1	-21	16
Utica	-272	163	-109	532
TOTAL	-462	-388	-423	84

negligible. They are increased by $9,000--less than one-fifth of 1%--due to the price-making activity of Utica.

The second price-making simulation was made with only two polluters in the system: Fort Plain and Ilion. This was a test to determine whether the effects of price-making are greatly increased with fewer market participants. The results for the BOD permits are given in Table 6-11. The first part of the table gives the responses when Fort Plain is the price-maker and Ilion is the price-taker. The opposite situation is given in the second part of the table. Table 6-12 is taken from computer run 11 with both Fort Plain and Ilion as price-takers.

The effects of price-making are significant in this two-participant situation. The price of the permit varies from $749 to $1,797; consequently, the use of the price as a signal for resource allocation is severely distorted. The variances in treatment levels and treatment costs, although not as great as the variance in permit price, are significant. The variance in total costs is great, and provides a great incentive for price manipulation. The national income costs for the three situations depicted in Table 6-11 and Table 6-12 do not vary as much.

These results seem to confirm the earlier conclusions with regard to the problems of market size. The dangers of

Table 6-11

Ilion and Fort Plain as Price-Makers

500 BOD issued

Response with Ilion as Price-Maker

Price = $749.31

	Permits	Cost	Treatment	Cost	Total
Ilion	217	162,600	4,783	1,245,988	1,408,588
Fort Plain	283	212,055	4,897	541,295	753,350
	500	374,655	9,680	1,787,283	2,161,938

Annualized Costs	Permits	Treatment	Total	National Income
Ilion	42,789	327,891	370,680	763,616
Fort Plain	55,804	142,446	198,250	351,923
	98,593	470,337	568,930	1,115,539

Response with Fort Plain as Price-Maker

Price = $1,745.00

	Permits	Cost	Treatment	Cost	Total
Ilion	268	467,660	4,732	1,153,293	1,620,953
Fort Plain	232	404,840	4,948	625,438	1,030,278
	500	872,500	9,680	1,778,731	2,651,231

Annualized Costs	Permits	Treatment	Total	National Income
Ilion	123,068	303,498	426,566	718,669
Fort Plain	106,537	146,589	271.126	395,956
	229,605	468,087 n	697,692	1,114,625

Table 6-12

```
                 RESPONSES OF BIDDERS FOR RUN 11 OF THE MOHAWK PERMIT SYSTEM SIMULATION

NUMBER ISSUED=    500.              TERM= 5 YRS             UNIT=LBS/DAY BOD

MARKET CLEARING PRICE=$1796.60

                 PERMITS SOUGHT        COST          TREATMENT            COST           TOTAL COST
  POLLUTER           LBS/DAY             $            LBS/DAY   \           $                 $
ILION                245.47          441004.00        4754.53          1193214.00        1634218.00
FT PLAIN             254.53          457295.81        4925.46           578006.69        1035303.50
TOTALS               500.00          898300.81        9680.00          1771220.00        2669521.00

                     LBS/DAY            $/YR          LBS/DAY             $/YR              $/YR
ILION                245.47          116336.50        4754.53           314768.88         431105.38
FT PLAIN             254.53          120634.50        4925.46           152477.69         273112.19
TOTALS               500.00          236971.00        9680.00           467246.38         704217.38

TOTAL NATIONAL INCOME COST=$  1118521.00/YR
```

market distortions and manipulations are greater with few numbers of market participants. It is encouraging to note, however, that with the eight cities of the Mohawk there appears to be little danger of price manipulation by a single polluter. This in spite of the fact that Utica's waste load (in pounds of BOD) comprises a significant percentage of the total river basin load.

A Comparison with Effluent Charges

In the report, "Effluent Charges: Is the Price Right?", the Mohawk data were used to examine the characteristics of an effluent charge system. Some of the results of the model used in the effluent charge report are presented here in order to facilitate a comparison between the effluent charge and the MEP systems. Table 6-13 summarizes the results for both control systems when the pollutant is BP and the total allowable river basin load is 102,300 lbs/day. (This is the case reported on page 103 of "Effluent Charges: Is the Price Right?") In the effluent charge model the discount rate is 6 percent per year. The same rate was used to generate the effluent permit results given in Table 6-13.

From the examination of Table 6-13, it can be seen that the distribution of treatment duties among polluters is similar. In fact, the primary difference is the results arises due to the nature of response to the effluent charge. The

Table 6-13

The MEP Simulation vs. the Effluent Charge (EC) Model

	Fraction of BP Removed		BP Discharged to River	
	MEP	EC	MEP	EC
Ft. Plain	.571	.572	7,418	7,400
Ilion	.485	.488	9,813	9,753
Canajoharie	.508	.505	9,627	9,682
Herkimer	.586	.495	3,197	3,895
Little Falls	.476	.476	7,667	7,659
Rome	.416	.419	18,132	18,041
St. Johnsville	.496	.500	7,164	7,106
Utica	.627	.700	39,282	31,615
Total Discharges			102,300	95,150

Notes: Results of effluent charge model are for a single river basin charge of 3¢ per lb. Discount rate is 6 percent per year. Subsidy rates are 90 percent and 30 percent for capital and O&M costs respectively. Term of permits is 5 years.

response to the effluent charge is difficult to control precisely--thus the total discharge is 95,150 lbs/day even though the target amount is 102,300 lbs/day. Most of this difference comes at Utica.

The most important point of comparison between the MEP and the effluent charge systems is the total national income costs. The total cost for the MEP system is $4,270,000 per year while the total cost for the effluent charge system is $4,405,000 per year. In part, the lower costs of the MEP systems are due to the difference in total discharges that resulted in the two model runs.

The comparison between treatment levels and costs shows that the MEP and effluent charge results are similar. The efficiency gains of the MEP system are important, but perhaps not so important as the lack of uncertainty in the administration of the MEP system. If compliance to a MEP system is secured, then the total river basin discharges will not exceed the number of permits issued. In contrast, the response to the effluent charge is uncertain--a charge level may result in less than the anticipated waste treatment.

NOTES

[1] The choice was influenced by the availability of data. Meta Systems Inc used the Mohawk Valley for a case study on effluent charges for the Environmental Protection Agency. Appendices A and D to "Effluent Charges: Is the Price Right?" (Meta Systems Inc, Cambridge, 1973) detail many of the data used in this section of the permit study.

[2] See "Effluent Charges: Is the Price Right?", Tables B-1, B-2 and B-3.

[3] See "Effluent Charges: Is the Price Right?", Table B-8.

[4] See "Effluent Charges: Is the Price Right?", Appendix D, pp. D-41 through D-45, for derivations of the scaling factors.

[5] See Section 2 of this report.

$BP = 1.47\ BOD_5 + 4.57N_t + 30\ P_t$, where N_t = total fixed nitrogen concentration, P_t = total phosphorus concentration. See "Effluent Charges: Is the Price Right?", Appendix D, pp. D-45 through D-46 for justification.

[6] See Marshall Rose, "Market Problems in the Distribution of Emission Rights" in Water Resources Research, Vol. 9, No. 5, (October, 1973), pp. 1132-1144 for an examination of the possibilities of market manipulation in the distribution of emission rights. Unlike the case presented here, Rose deals primarily with regulatory authority that has a damage function and seeks to arrive at the optimal quantity and price of the permits.

Section 7

Legal and Administrative Issues

In this section the legal and administrative issues surrounding the use of a marketable effluent permit system are discussed. These issues include the constitutional and tax aspects of a MEP system, as well as the best course to pursue with regard to enabling legislation and administration. The relation of the National Pollutant Discharge Elimination System to the MEP system, and the probable administrative costs of the MEP system are discussed here.

The Constitutional Basis of the MEP System

Supplementary legislation would be necessary to authorize a MEP system, but it need not represent a departure from the basic approach of the 1972 Amendments nor from the set of expectations the Act has set in motion. Like other federal legislation in the field of water quality control, Congress could enact a MEP system in the exercise of its powers under the Commerce Clause to regulate the use of navigable waterways.[1] The validity of such regulation is too well established to warrant lengthy discussion here. Congress could, if it wished, go so far as to require the elimination of all discharges to public waters, and has in fact stated this as the national goal of the 1972 Amendments.

But suppose an existing discharger had to close shop because he could not afford a sufficient number of marketable effluent permits sold at auction. Could he successfully sue to enjoin the MEP system on the ground that, as applied to him, it was in effect an unconstitutional "taking" of his property without compensation, in violation of due process rights guaranteed to him under the Fifth Amendment? Could he also claim that his right to equal protection of the laws, also embodied in the Fifth Amendment, had been abridged by a scheme that required him to yield his place on the stream to another who could better afford the price of discharge permits in an artificially created market? For reasons summarized below, both questions are answerable in the negative.

In general, the line between valid regulation of property uses for the protection of the public health or welfare (nuisance abatement, zoning, conservation), and compensable takings has been a difficult one to draw.[2] In the opinion of one expert, it remains "the conventional view that any governmental regulation that makes a private right essentially worthless is a taking of property for which compensation must be paid.[3] Thus, "[i]f the effect of prohibiting strip mining were to make the mining land utterly worthless to the holder, who might own only coal mining rights, most courts today would award compensation to him."[4] The opposing line of reasoning and precedent holds that any use of property in such a way as to impair legitimate competing uses or to injure the health, safety or welfare of others "may constitutionally be restrained, however severe the economic loss on the property owner, without any compensation being required; for each of the competing interests that would be adversely affected by such uses has, a priori, an equal right to be free of such burdens."[5]

It is unnecessary, however, to puruse at length here the obscure boundaries between regulation of property and eminent domain. For the only activity a MEP system prohibits is the free discharge of wastes to public waterways, and the use of such waterways by private persons or public agencies for any purpose has always been recognized -- unlike other property interests -- as a mere privilege subject to the so-called "navigational servitude" in favor of the United States under the Commerce Clause.[6] Nobody can assert a property interest in navigable[7] waters as against the United States; "they are the public property of the nation."[8] In consequence, Congress may, for valid regulatory purposes, impair or even destory any person's access to navigable waters without having to compensate him for any resulting diminution in the value of his property.[9] "We deal here with federal domain, an area which Congress can completely pre-empt, leaving no vested private claims that constitute 'private property' within the meaning of the Fifth Amendment."[10]

The regulatory impact of a MEP system must be borne precisely in mind. It does not proscribe any private business or public enterprise. It does not even prohibit discharges of industrial or municipal wastes. Rather, it is a scheme for allocating a scarce resource--the capacity of a waterway to assimilate wastes--in an efficient way among a number of competing uses, by means of a market mechanism. If a wasteproducer can recycle his wastes instead of discharging them, he is free to carry on his business without need of effluent permits. If he has no practicable choice but to use a waterway for waste disposal, he has no right to assume that the common property resource will forever be made available to him free of charge. He may fairly be compelled to pay a price for its use -- if indeed he is permitted to go on using it at all -- and to internalize this cost as a cost of doing business. He may have to go out of business because he cannot afford the cost, but his case is, in that event, essentially no different from any other failing enterprise. Analogously, if the federal government were to raise the price of scarce lumber from national forests to a point where some lumber users went out of business, they could hardly argue that they were entitled to compensation for a taking.

The claim of unequal protection may be more rapidly disposed of. Auctioning off scarce resources to the highest bidders or creating a market for such resources is a rational, non-discriminatory way of allocating them. Moreover, priority of position on a stream does not entitle one to priority in any redistribution of discharge permits, when the privilege of discharging any waste from a point source to a receiving waterway has already been made expressly and totally conditional upon having a license or permit to do so.[11] It is clear that, as licenses may be granted to engage in certain otherwise prohibited activities -- e.g., broadcasting or liquor licenses -- so they may be taken away.[12] They confer no vested rights. Especially is this true of discharge privileges which are subject to the navigational servitude.

The MEP System and Taxation

Absent a specific legislative direction to the contrary, marketable effluent permits purchased by an industrial or commercial discharger will probably be treated for tax purposes as intangible assets used in the trade or business of the discharger. Intangible assets such as patents, pipeline rights of way, copyrights, licenses, franchises and contracts are depreciable if it can be established that they have limited useful lives,[13] but only straight-line depreciation is allowed.[14] The same rules should apply to the MEP system permits. If each one expires at a fixed interval with no guarantee of reissuance to the current permitholder, then it has a useful life of fixed duration and its cost is accordingly deductible in equal yearly increments over that period of time.

If discharge permits are not actually used after purchase but are held in reserve, it will be a question of fact in each case whether they are "used in trade or business" of the discharger so as to be eligible for depreciation deductions. Arguably, they will be eligible if they have been purchased for such possible use and if there is any likelihood of their being so used, whether or not the need for them ever fully materializes or is fully sustained throughout the term for which the permits were issued. The opposite conclusion would be reached in the case of permits held for speculative purposes. If conservation groups acquire permits, no depreciation deductions would be allowed on account of the absence of any connected trade or business.

Gains or losses realized upon resale of permits would be calculated on the depreciated basis, or on the purchase price in the absence of depreciation, and would be classified as long-term or short-term capital gains to be netted with other comparable gains or losses for the year in accordance with familiar rules of tax accounting.[15]

Enabling Legislation for the MEP System

Since there is currently no authorization under federal law to establish a market for discharge permits, fresh legislation would be necessary for this purpose. As is mentioned above, the MEP system should be meshed with the ongoing NPDES permit program. For this reason, and because the purpose of the MEP system is to implement the 1972 Amendments, it would make sense to introduce the system by means of further amendments to the Federal Water Pollution Control Act.

Partly for the same reason, administration of MEP should be vested by statute in the federal Environmental Protection Agency, which is responsible for regulating, directly or indirectly, virtually all aspects of the national program for water quality control. If any other federal agency were to be put in charge of the MEP system, conflicts with EPA over policies and strategies and unnecessary duplication of intelligence-gathering functions would be difficult to avoid.

The 1972 Amendments pose no obstacle to the pricing of residual discharge privileges through a marketable permit system. The Act does not guarantee waste producers that if they will only adopt controls to reduce their wastes to a certain degree, they will be permitted to dump the residue free of charge into public waterways. To the contrary, the goal of the Act is zero discharge and NPDES permits confer privileges of only temporary duration, which are likely to be renewed only on condition that the permittee takes successive steps toward eliminating his discharge. Therefore, to discourage discharges by a combination of prohibitions and prices would appear to be consistent with the policy of the FWPCA.

The Act will have to specify the relation between the MEP system and the NPDES permit system. The Act could make applicable to the MEP system the same requirements of effluent monitoring, reporting, recording and submission to inspection that so obtain in the NPDES. Further informational requirements for the MEP system, especially the recording of market transactions at a central registry, could be developed by administrative regulation. Discharges in excess of MEP permit allowances could entail the same civil and criminal penalties as the FWPCA specifies for violations of NPDES permits,[16] as long as these remain far in excess of the permit price.

The Act itself should determine whether permits are initially to be sold at auction or allocated in some non-market manner; whether municipalities must pay for the initial allocations they will need for their non-industrual wastes; for what terms permits shall be issued; what their status for tax purposes shall be; and what restrictions, if any, there shall be on reserve permit holdings to guard against anyone's cornering the market. If permits are initially sold, provision might be made in the Act for allowing dischargers to pay for them in installments over time.

In a preamble to the Act, the rationales for MEP should be carefully explained in terms intelligible to the layperson. MEP is an unfamiliar technique in this field, and the better it is explained, the better its chances of gaining acceptance and withstanding constitutional challenge. As with the disposition of the NPDES permits, public notice and a full public hearing should be held on the proposed determination of the number of marketable effluent permits and the manner in which they are to be distributed and traded. These requirements should be written into the enabling act. They embody the view that the administrative process should be open to public participation, especially when sensitive issues of policy, such as the degree of pollution control and water quality, are being decided.

Other desirable features of the enabling legislation can be derived from the discussion in the remainder of this section and in Section 2.

The MEP System and the NPDES

Under the provisions of the 1972 Amendments, effluent restrictions will be administered through the National Pollutant Discharge Elimination System (NPDES).[17] Every discharger must have an NPDES permit,[18] which will be issued after public notice and opportunity for public hearing on the permit application has been given,[19] either by EPA or by a state whose permit program EPA has approved. The permit will specify effluent limitations or quotas for various waste parameters and deadline dates by which they must be achieved, together with strict requirements for influent and effluent monitoring, reporting, recording, and submission to official inspections.[20] The deadlines will in some cases be earlier than the overall 1977 and

1983 deadlines specified in the Act. All permits must be for fixed terms not exceeding five years.[21] Any permit may be "terminated or modified for cause including, but not limited to...change in any condition that requires...reduction or elimination of the permitted discharge."[22] As permits are renewed, it can be expected that effluent restrictions will be progressively tightened, working toward the Act's ultimate goal of zero discharge by 1985.[23] EPA hopes to have all initial permits issued by December 31, 1974, since that is the deadline contemplated by the Act for completion of this function,[24] and since the target dates for achieving effluent limitations could hardly be met otherwise.

If we assume that, as a matter of policy, a MEP system should be so fashioned and introduced as not to interfere unduly with the regulatory regime now unfolding under the new FWPCA, how might the desired accommodation of the MEP system to the NPDES best be achieved?

First of all, the MEP system would be used to supplement present control methods and would not supplant the 1977 effluent limitations being promulgated by the EPA. It is assumed, therefore, that all dischargers will operate under the 1977 waste treatment constraints that are given in the legislation; industrial dischargers are required to utilize best practicable treatment technology and municipal dischargers are required to utilize secondary treatment process. The permits issued under the NPDES will be tailored to fit those constraints.

The MEP system would allocate waste treatment within the limits proscribed by the 1977 treatment constraints. Suppose, for example, that the gross waste load of polluter i is X_i, the amount of waste reduction accomplished by the polluter is x_i, and the resulting discharges are equal to w_i, where, of course, $w_i = X_i - x_i$. The effect of the 1977 constraints is to restrict x_i to values greater than a specified level, $\bar{x}_i$. The effect of the MEP system is to require that the polluter hold at least $\bar{w}_i$ permits where $\bar{w}_i = X_i - \bar{x}_i$; in this example each polluter is given this number of permits at the outset.

If, in 1977, a polluter wishes to expand operations, more permits must be purchased on the open market from some other polluter willing to restrict waste discharges more than the required amount, $\bar{x}_i$.

Beyond 1977 when the regulatory authority wishes to work toward further waste reductions, the MEP system permits will be gradually withdrawn from the market through open market purchases or by replacing fewer permits than expire. It is at this time that the full effects of the MEP market begin to take effect, automatically allocating the discharge privileges and waste treatment among polluters.

It is, of course, not necessarily the case that w_i permits be given to each polluter. Some proportion of this amount, say $.8w_i$, might be issued, the expectation being that the polluter will either buy more permits in the MEP market, or maintain a level of discharges below $\bar{x}_i$. In particular, there are some for which water quality standards will not be met unless discharges are reduced beyond the levels implied by the 1977 treatment constraints. In those cases, the MEP permits must be issued in lesser amounts.

An additional reason for issuing fewer than w_i permits is to preserve the efficiency properties of the MEP system. If, for each polluter, waste discharges are constrained to be less than $\bar{w}_{ik}$ and that number of permits is distributed to each polluter, then the only opportunity for market transactions arises when a polluter wants to grow or a new polluter tries to enter the river basin.

In the joint operation of the MEP system and the NPDES, each polluter would be required to apply for and receive the NPDES permit in order to establish the 1977 treatment requirement. This requirement would remain a constraint; as is presently contemplated, each polluter would be required to obtain an NPDES permit. In addition, however, the polluter must hold marketable effluent permits for those pollutants included in the MEP system. Under this approach, the polluters are allowed to discharge at rates not to exceed the lesser of the amounts indicated by the NPDES permits and the marketable effluent permits.

Administrative Costs of the MEP System

Existing data on the NPDES program element costs[25] do not allow determination of the level of administrative costs for a marketable permit system except in relation to existing programs. It is nevertheless possible to make a comparison between the administrative requirements of the MEP system, the effluent charge approach, and the NPDES. This comparison is outlined in Table 7-1 which gives the incremental requirements of the MEP system and the effluent charge system over those of the NPDES.

The first row entry, "information from operators" refers to the operator-submitted forms and data contained thereon that are mandatory under NPDES[26] and that would also be required with essentially the same information for a marketable permits system--to guide market regulation, monitoring, and enforcement--and for an effluent charge system--to facilitate monitoring and revenue collection.

Row two, "permit allocation" refers to the process whereby discharge permits are issued to specific dischargers. No such step occurs with an effluent charge system, except for toxics and those other materials not covered by charges; under NPDES, permits are issued subject to effluent limitations, water quality standards, new source performance standards, and toxic and pretreatment effluent standards established under authority

Table 7-1

Requirements of Marketable Permits System Compared to Requirements of the NPDES and of Effluent Permits

	NPDES	Effluent Charges	Marketable Permits
Information from Operators	same	same	same
Permit Allocation	same	less	same or less
Market Regulation	same	same	more
Public Participation	same	less	less
Determination of Construction Compliance	same	same	same
Monitoring	same	same	same
Enforcement	same	less	same
Planning	same	same	less
Revenue Collection	same	more	more

of the 1972 Amendments.[27] With the MEP system, there are two design alternatives with respect to permit allocation: either they are allocated as in NPDES (or by an essentially similar procedure) or they are allocated by auction. With the first case, administrative requirements are identical; with the second case, the MEP system requires determination of sum of discharge rights and organization of the auction, but beyond this the allocation is automatic.

Row three, "market regulation" concerns an administrative function required only by the MEP system. Market regulation is made necessary in part by problems of market size and collusion discussed elsewhere in this report. Even in the absence of market problems, the regulatory authority must know who has permits (and standard NPDES-type forms would probably be required from dischargers whenever permits changed hands) and must oversee all market transactions.

Row four, "public participation" refers to the series of "notice and public participation" regulations issued as part of the NPDES.[28] These regulations were promulgated by the Administrator of the EPA to provide public hearing opportunity as mandated by Section 402 of the 1972 Amendments. A MEP system would reduce opportunities for public participation in determining the allocation of permits insofar as permit allocation was accomplished by a market. Presumably public participation in hearings would occur only when total discharge quantities are being determined for a stream. At other times public participation would be through the market only. Although public access to information, appeals provisions, and other safeguards as included in the regulations would be retained, some costs of hearings would be saved in either the effluent charge or marketable permit approach.

Row five, "determination of construction compliance" is of principal relevance with respect to old sources that are given a period of time during which to establish compliance with discharge permit conditions. Because the MEP system would not become operative until 1977, at the earliest, and because most sources will have achieved construction compliance by that date, administrative requirements under this heading can be expected to be small. In any event, these requirements would not differ among system alternatives.

Row six, "monitoring" refers to the entire series of measures necessary to ensure against cheating, including point source monitoring on a regular basis, acquisition of stream quality data, spot-checking of suspected violations, and organization of data into an accessible, meaningful form. It is difficult to imagine differences in monitoring requirements for an effective NPDES,[29] for an effective marketable permits system, and for an effective effluent charge system. Consequently monitoring requirements are considered equal for the three alternatives.

Row seven, "enforcement" highlights an important difference between the MEP and effluent charge systems. In the former, even more so than in NPDES, dischargers face an inelastic supply of discharge rights in the short run. That is, at any point in time the discharger must discharge no more than the amount specified on that discharger's permits. Consequently, it is more difficult to keep dischargers within the basic workings of the system; effluent charges offer an elastic system of discharge rights and shift the enforcement burden to the revenue collection function. Both the MEP system and NPDES must rely on penalties as enforcement weapons and must invest approximately like amounts in enforcement.

Row eight, "planning" highlights an important advantage of marketable permits: the planning requirements are less than in the other two systems because the administering agency only has to set the total waste quantities (although in some variants of the system these quantities must be reach-specific). Allocation of permits among dischargers takes place in the market, not by administrative fiat. Unlike with an effluent charge system, waste quantities are set and it is not necessary to predict discharger response to a price.

Row nine, "revenue collection" is an administrative task of primary relevance to an effluent charge system. In that system the regulatory authority must determine the fee and extract it from the discharger. Revenue collection is also necessary in the MEP system, however the amount of the monetary transfer is determined by the market and connected with the transfer of permits.

To summarize, a marketable effluent permit system does not entail major new administrative requirements with the exception of a market regulation function. Requirements for market regulation can be expected to be offset by reduced requirements for public hearings and planning. By comparison, effluent charges require less enforcement and market regulation effort but greater revenue collection and planning efforts. We conclude, therefore, that the costs of administering such a system would be essentially the same as the costs of administering the existing NPDES in any state or river basin.

NOTES

[1] E.g., *Gibbons* v. *Ogden*, 22 U.S. (1 Wheat.) 1 (1824); *U.S.* v. *Holt State Bank*, 270 U.S. 49 (1926); *U.S.* v. *Appalachian Electric Power Co.*, 311 U.S. 377 (1940). See Silas R. Lyman, *The Constitutionality of Effluent Charges*, (University of Wisconsin Water Resources Center; Madison, Wisconsin; May, 1969) 140-156.

[2] Cf. *Mugler* v. *Kansas*, 123 U.S. 623 (1887) and *Goldblatt* v. *Hempstead*, 369 U.S. 590 (1962) with *Pennsylvania Coal Co.*, v. *Mahon*, 260 U.S. 393 (1922).

[3] Joseph L. Sax, "Takings, Private Property and Public Rights," 81 Yale L.J. 149, 152 (1971).

[4] Sax, p. 156.

[5] Sax, p. 162.

[6] E.g., *Gibson* v. *U.S.*, 166 U.S. 269 (1897); *Zabel* v. *Tabb*, 430 F.2d 199, 206 (5th Cir. 1970); *City of Eufala, Ala.* v. *U.S.*, 313 F.2d 745 (5th Cir. 1963).

[7] The Federal Water Pollution Control Act primarily regulates "discharge of pollutants" and defines this term as "any addition of any pollutant to navigable waters from any point source." Section 502(12) "Navigable waters" is further defined as "the waters of the United States, including the territorial seas." 502(7) The Conference Report on the Bill, S.2770, which became the Federal Water Pollution Control Act Amendments of 1972, states the conferees' intent "that the term 'navigable waters' be given the broadest possible constitutional interpretation..." Conference Report to Accompany S.2770 (September 28, 1972), p. 144. Judicial precedent indicates that virtually all public waterways can be characterized as navigable waters of the United States. E.g., *U.S.* v. *Grand River Dam Authority*, 363 U.S. 229, 232-33 (1960).

[8] *Gilmann* v. *Philadelphia*, 70 U.S. (3 Wall) 713, 725 (1965).

[9] *U.S.* v. *Rands*, 389 U.S. 121 (1967).

[10] *U.S.* v. *Twin City Power Co.*, 350 U.S. 222 (1956).

[11] Federal Water Pollution Control Act Section 301(a).

NOTES (continued)

[12] FRC v. Nelson Bros. Bond & Mortgage Co., 289 U.S. 266 (1933); Seidenberg v. McSorley's Old Ale House, 308 F. Supp. 1253, 317 F. Supp. 593 (DCNY 1969).

[13] IRS Reg. 1.167(a)-3.

[14] IRS Reg. 1.167(c)-1.

[15] IRC Sec. 1231.

[16] Federal Water Pollution Control Act Section 309.

[17] Sec. 402.

[18] Sec. 301 (a).

[19] Sec. 402 (b) (3)

[20] Sec. 402 (b) (1) and (2).

[21] Sec. 402 (b) (1) (B)

[22] Sec. 402 (b) (1) (C)

[23] Sec. 101 (a) (1)

[24] Sec. 402 (k)

[25] Data available from the EPA Region I office in Boston and personal communications with administrators in Connecticut, New York and Michigan. Connecticut, New York, Michigan and Washington are the only states having received EPA approval of their programs to participate in the NPDES.

[26] 40 CFR, Part 126.

[27] See especially, Title III.

[28] 40 CFR Parts 124 or 125, Subpart D.

[29] 40 CFR Part 124, Subpart G, and Section 125.27 of Part 125.

Section 8

Evaluation and Comparison of the MEP System

From the analysis of the previous sections it is possible to draw conclusions about the MEP system. The most suitable variant of the MEP system and an evaluation of that system are presented here. This section also gives a comparison of the MEP system with alternative approaches to control. As is discussed in Section 1, the basic criterion of this evaluation and comparison is the ability of the control method to implement the goals of the 1972 Amendments, and to do so in an efficient and equitable manner. Legal and political feasibility and administrative ease are also important criteria.

Details of the MEP System

Many different variants of the MEP system are discussed in Section 2. In addition, aspects of this control system are analyzed in other sections of the report. Based on the analysis of those sections, suggestions can be made regarding the best form of the MEP system. These are as follows:

New legislation--probably in the form of amendments to the FWPCA--is required for the introduction of the MEP system.

The 1977 treatment requirements of the 1972 Amendments will be implemented as presently planned, and those requirements will remain as constraints on polluter behavior.

Quality standards will also continue to be in force with the total number of permits limited in accordance with those constraints.

The initial distribution of permits can be determined on the basis of the desired distribution of costs. A combination direct allocation-Dutch auction system can be used to achieve the initial allocation of permits and to initiate the trading of permits. An example is the following: give municipalities 100% of the permits needed to cover their domestic waste discharges (as determined by the 1977 treatment requirements) and give industrial polluters 50% of the amount needed to cover their allowable discharges. Distribute some additional permits through a two-way Dutch auction in which polluters are allowed not only to buy additional permits, but are also allowed to sell. A system of this type retains the desired efficiency properties and has the flexibility to allow a great variety of cost distributions.

The marketable effluent permits should be depreciable on a straight-line basis for industrial dischargers, and their purchase by municipalities should be subsidized at the same rate as the costs of treatment are subsidized. If the capital and operating cost subsidies differ, a weighted average of those subsidies should be used to determine the permit subsidy level.

The pollutants included in the MEP system should include BOD_5 or BP, and any other pollutants that are discharged by several polluters and that cost significant amounts to control.

The system should not be geared to the differential effects on water quality of different dischargers. That is, the use of transfer coefficients should be minimized. The marketable effluent permits should therefore be effluent discharge licenses rather than ambient quality degradation licenses, and should trade among polluters on a one-to-one basis. The total number of permits issued should be small enough to assure that quality standards will be met.

The length of term of permits is, within reasonable limits, a variable that does not affect the workings of the system significantly. One possible approach is to issue permits for 2, 4, 6, 8, and 10 year terms--perhaps an equal number of each. Then at the expiration of the 2-year permits a decision can be made as to whether to sell additional permits to replace them, or, as is more likely given the mandate of the 1972 Amendments, those permits can be permanently retired as a step toward the goal of discharge elimination.

After the initiation of the MEP system, alterations in the number of permits should be effected only through open market purchases and sales (or, as above, through natural attrition due to the expiration of permits).

The purchase of permits should be open to all.

All sources for which the measurement of discharges is possible should be required to hold permits. There is little reason to exclude a source from the permit system for any reason other than the inability to measure discharges with sufficient accuracy.

There should be no variations in the number of permits or in the privileges that they confer except as provided for above. This precludes the use of seasonal or hydrological changes designed to make use of changing assimilative capacity.

River basin areas covered by one market should be fashioned so as to provide the largest market possible, consistent with quality constraints. This implies that interconnected basins could be included in the same market if they are similar enough to ensure that there will be no large scale shift of discharges from one basin to the other.

The money collected through the sale of permits and through the enforcement of the MEP system can be used to support the administration of the system, including data acquisition, monitoring and enforcement functions, and the purchase of permits on the open market. Public works for the improvement of water quality are also a potential use of the money, but only if such works would improve water quality more than the purchase of permits.

A monitoring and enforcement system must be maintained to assure that discharges by polluters are covered by the requisite permits. Fines and penalties for violations should be well in excess of the market price of permits.

The NPDES permits will be required in addition to the MEP permits. Any discharge of wastes must be covered by both types of permits.

All transactions involving MEP permits should take place in the regulated, central market. Bid and ask prices should be readily available through this market and all trades must take place on an arm's length basis. Transactions should be recorded and transmitted to the enforcement personnel. If necessary, additional rules should be established in order to assure the competitive functioning of the market.

This MEP system has the properties discussed in Section 2. It is efficient, it handles the growth and entry of polluters automatically and efficiently, it provides an indicator of the marginal cost of waste discharge reduction, it is flexible, and it is effective. These properties, of course, depend on the smooth operation of the market. Unless the market is a reasonably competitive one, the MEP system will not perform its control function as well. The MEP system is flexible enough so that it can be fashioned to distribute costs equitably. The possibility of combining the direct allocation of permits with a Dutch auction provides much leeway in the construction of the control system and its effects on individual dischargers.

Administratively the MEP system is no more complicated than other systems of control. The organization and regulation of the market are not demanding enterprises. The MEP system is constitutional, but would probably require additional legislation.

Politically the MEP system suffers from extreme underexposure. The introduction and explanation of any new system of control will be difficult and potentially unsuccessful.

The efficiency of the MEP system, and its flexibility to provide for growth and the equitable distribution of costs, are its main virtues. The analysis of the previous sections indicates that the main threat to the system is the possibility of market manipulation. If the number of market participants is small or if the concentration of market power is extremely uneven, then the market cannot be expected to perform its allocative function efficiently.

The Mohawk simulation results suggest that the number of market participants required to avoid the problems of market manipulation may be as low as 8. In addition, those simulations indicated that, under stringent limitations on total river basin discharges the 1977 treatment constraints do not interfere with the efficient functioning of the market.

Market problems can be best avoided by the careful choice and definition of market regions. Additionally, there is the possibility of market rules such as limitations on the percentage of permits held by an individual. It may also be wise to require of each permit holder a demand and supply schedule--a statement of the number of permits that would be sold or purchased by the permit holder at each price (or for a reasonable set of prices). This could help to locate and avert monopolistic behavior, and would also assure that the equilibrium bid and ask prices were available for dissemination.

As a last resort, of course, the market can be phased out of those regions where it works poorly. Our evaluation, however, is that it will probably work efficiently in many places, and little will be lost in those cases where it works poorly and must be abandoned.

The MEP System Versus Effluent Charges and Effluent Standards

Here we compare the MEP system with the use of effluent charges and effluent standards. In a system of effluent charges a price is charged polluters for each unit of wastes that is discharged. The price is established on the basis of the degree of waste control desired and can be changed to effect different total waste discharge reductions. In a control system based solely on effluent standards, allowable discharges are established administratively for each individual polluter. The discharge of wastes is authorized by the regulatory authority through a system such as the NPDES.

The efficiency properties of the three systems differ. In both the MEP and the effluent charge systems, continuing pressure is maintained on dischargers to reduce discharges and to seek better ways to deal with wastes. Effluent standards, if fashioned correctly, also have the property of inducing the use of least-cost methods of waste control. They do not, however, provide a continuing incentive for the reduction of waste discharges.

The most important difference among the three methods related to efficiency is related to total basin treatment costs. In both the MEP and the effluent charge systems, the incentive of the price is used to assure the equalization of marginal treatment costs among different polluters. This is a necessary condition for the minimization of total basin treatment costs. In contrast, the effluent standards approach does not automatically allocate treatment activities in an efficient manner.

The MEP system has the additional advantage of providing for growth through a natural and automatic mechanism. In both the effluent charge and the effluent standard systems adjustments must be made in the system parameters in order to control the increases in discharges that occur naturally over time. For the effluent charge system, only one parameter, the effluent charge, must be adjusted while in the effluent standard system a decision must be made with regard to how each individual discharger or class of dischargers will be treated. In contrast to both of these systems, no administrative adjustments are necessary in the MEP system. Growth and entry are handled automatically through the market. As long as the regulatory authority issues no additional permits, the market maintains a policy of nondegradation.

Unlike the effluent standard approach, both the MEP and the effluent charge systems provide an indicator of the marginal costs of waste control. The price of the permits or the level of the effluent charge can be used as a guide to future public investments or to changes in the level of overall pollution control. For example, in run 1 of the simulation model with the permit supply equal to 4,000 pounds per day of BOD, the price of an effluent permit is

$973. This indicates that the out-of-pocket, subsidized marginal treatment costs for dischargers is $973 per pound per day of BOD. This level may be considered prohibitive and the number of permits consequently increased.

The administrative aspects of the systems are compared in Section 7. The conclusion there is that the costs are comparable. For the effluent charge system it is necessary to predict the response of polluters to the effluent charge. This is not necessary in the other two systems. However, enforcement is more automatic for the effluent charge system than for the other two systems. Other factors such as the need in the MEP system to operate a market, balance with the difficulties of specifying effluent standards and the need for an effluent charge collection system.

With regard to equity, each of the systems can be fashioned so as to produce many different cost distributions. Both the MEP and the effluent charge systems have the advantage of impersonally allocating costs. Once the market or effluent charge is established, the need to negotiate administratively with individual polluters is limited.

In terms of the legal and political feasibility of the systems, arguments can be made that favor any of the three systems. The effluent standard approach requires no additional legislation, while the other two control methods probably do. The MEP system is probably easier to integrate with the NPDES than is the effluent charge system. Ultimately, however, the palatability of any system is going to depend on who calls the tune. We would argue that both the effluent charge and the MEP systems are more likely to prove effective in limiting waste discharges, and are therefore more acceptable to regulators and less acceptable to polluters.

In sum, it is the efficiency properties of the MEP system which set it apart from other methods of control. Under conditions conducive to the functioning of a good market, the MEP system offers performance superior to the effluent charge and effluent standard approaches. If those conditions are not met and the market does not function properly, then the effluent charge system is the best control alternative. Only experience with the actual use of a marketable effluent permit system will allow the more precise determination of those conditions.

AN EVALUATION OF MARKETABLE EFFLUENT PERMIT SYSTEMS:

APPENDICES

prepared for the

Environmental Protection Agency

by

Meta Systems Inc

Cambridge, Massachusetts

August 1974

A-1

TABLE OF CONTENTS

APPENDIX A: The Mohawk River Permit System Simulation Results

APPENDIX B: A River Basin Case Study: The Mohawk River Basin

APPENDIX A

THE MOHAWK RIVER PERMIT SYSTEM SIMULATION RESULTS

This appendix contains the computer output and accompanying figures for the Mohawk River permit system simulation model. The simulation model is discussed in Section 6 of this report. Each run of the computer model is described in that section. For convenience, Tables 6-3 and 6-4 have been reproduced in this appendix. They provide a key to the various computer runs.

The printed and graphical output of the model is described and illustrated in Section 6. The output is presented here following Tables 6-3 and 6-4. First the written market demand curve and the two market-clearing results are given for each of the 27 computer runs. They are arranged in order of computer run. Next the graphical demand curves for seven selected computer simulations are given. They are arranged in order of computer run with the individual demand curves for each run preceding the aggregate demand curve for that run. The pages of written output for each computer run are arranged as a removable entity to facilitate the comparison of results. Similarly, the graphical demand curves for each run are fastened together and can be removed for comparisons among computer runs.

Table 6-3

Inputs for the One-term Permit Simulations

Run Number	1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8	9	10	11	12	13	14	15	16	17
Discount rate (% per year)	10	7	10	10	10	10	10	20	10	10	10	10	7	10	10	10	10
Capital cost subsidy (%)	90	0	90	90	90	90	75	90	90	90	90	90	0	90	90	90	90
Operating and maintenance cost subsidy (%)	30	0	30	30	30	30	75	30	30	30	30	30	0	30	30	30	30
Pollutant type (BOD or BP)	BOD	BOD	BOD	BOD	BOD	BOD	BOD	BOD	BOD	BOD	BOD	BP	BP	BP	BP	BP	BP
Permit term (years)	5	25	5	1	10	15	5	5	5	5	5	5	25	5	10	15	5
Lower bound on treatment (scheme)	2	0	0	2	2	2	2	2	2	2	0	2	0	0	2	2	0

Runs 11 and 17 were made with only two cities in the system: Ft. Plain and Ilion. Runs 9 and 10 have all eight Mohawk cities plus an additional market participant representing the demand by environmentalists. All other runs were made with the market comprised of the eight Mohawk cities.

Table 6-4

Inputs for the Staggered-term Permit Simulations

Run Number	18	19	20	21	22	23
Discount rate (% per year)	10	10	10	10	10	10
Capital cost subsidy (%)	90	90	90	90	90	90
Operating and maintenance cost subsidy (%)	30	30	30	30	30	30
Pollutant type (BOD or BP)	BOD	BOD	BOD	BP	BP	BP
Permit term (years)	5	10	15	5	10	15
Lower bound on treatment (scheme number)	2	2	2	2	2	2

For all runs the market consists of the eight Mohawk cities.

The following three pages contain Tables A-1, A-2, and A-3 of the Meta Systems Inc report, "Marketable Effluent Permit Systems." Table A-1 gives the aggregate demand schedule for permits from computer run 1. Tables A-2 and A-3 give the market-clearing results for computer run 1 when the supply of permits is set at 4,000 and 2,000 pounds per day of BOD respectively. The contents of all three tables are described in more detail in Section 6 of this report.

Table A-1

```
          AGGREGATE DEMAND SCHEDULE FOR RUN  1 OF THE MOHAWK PERMIT SYSTEM SIMULATION

 PRICE OF PERMIT       DEMAND,LBS/DAY        PRICE OF PERMIT       DEMAND,LBS/DAY
       0.0               13624.00                 880.07               5176.42
     158.90              12912.00                 957.83               4195.71
     195.66              11741.36                 983.68               3861.94
     222.45              11612.88                 992.19               3752.03
     230.14              11545.30                 996.06               3700.65
     246.59              11414.00                1167.62               2640.16
     253.06              11345.80                1222.27               2433.66
     323.90              10391.33                1362.84               2216.13
     359.16              10051.96                1409.44               2141.01
     368.23               9987.02                1556.50               1903.90
     392.70               9881.14                1616.14               1807.75
     423.36               9734.00                1952.21               1265.94
     435.45               9410.92                1997.57               1220.39
     510.71               9188.34                2155.18               1058.79
     537.87               8952.81                2214.97               1021.01
     615.78               8127.80                2240.10               1005.13
     740.76               6776.79                3067.10                847.02
     749.31               6684.21                3245.83                838.33
     799.73               6158.23                3964.91                733.00
     800.67               5345.38                4533.98                712.00
                                                 5403.06                691.00
```

Table A-2

```
           RESPONSES OF BIDDERS FOR RUN  1 OF THE MOHAWK PERMIT SYSTEM SIMULATION
NUMBER ISSUED=   4000.               TERM= 5 YRS              UNIT=LBS/DAY BOD

MARKET CLEARING PRICE=$ 972.99

                 PERMITS BOUGHT        COST          TREATMENT        COST          TOTAL COST
  POLLUTER          LBS/DAY              $             LBS/DAY          $                $
ILION              601.92          585557.19          4398.08       696575.63       1232632.00
FT PLAIN           277.22          269726.38          4902.78       546596.56        816322.94
CANAJOHARIE        655.36          537656.75          5344.64       795701.25       1433358.00
HERKIMER           295.35          287367.44          1914.65        54954.41        342321.81
LITTLE FALLS       514.69          500783.69          3815.31      1049460.00       1550243.00
ROME               696.19          677381.00          7093.81      1223471.00       1900852.00
ST JOHNSVILLE      508.04          494313.94          3771.96       587485.31       1081799.00
UTICA              451.25          439056.19         28378.75      2944344.00       3383400.00
TOTALS            4000.00         3891540.00         59619.98      7898587.00      11790927.00

                    LBS/DAY            $/YR           LBS/DAY          $/YR             $/YR
ILION              601.92          154495.88          4398.08       163861.56        338357.44
FT PLAIN           277.22           71153.56          4902.78       144191.69        215345.25
CANAJOHARIE        655.36          168213.31          5344.64       209905.31        378118.63
HERKIMER           295.35           75807.25          1914.65        14496.93         90304.13
LITTLE FALLS       514.69          132106.21          3815.31       276846.69        408953.00
ROME               696.19          178692.55          7093.81       322750.63        501443.19
ST JOHNSVILLE      508.04          130399.63          3771.96       154978.13        501443.19
UTICA              451.25          115822.63         28378.75       776715.56        892538.19
TOTALS            4000.00         1026690.69         59619.98      2083746.00       3110436.00
TOTAL NATIONAL INCOME COST=$  5144286.00/YR
```

Table A-3

```
              RESPONSES OF BIDDERS FOR RUN  1 OF THE MOHAWK PERMIT SYSTEM SIMULATION

NUMBER ISSUED=   2000.              TERM= 5 YRS              UNIT=LBS/DAY BOD

MARKET CLEARING PRICE=$1496.00

                  PERMITS BOUGHT         COST           TREATMENT         COST          TOTAL COST
  POLLUTER           LBS/DAY              $              LBS/DAY           $                $
ILION                 377.56          565152.25          4622.44        975657.88       1540859.00
FT PLAIN              262.79          393366.31          4917.21        564415.25        957781.56
CANAJOHARIE           336.82          504192.00          5663.17       1189071.00       1693263.00
HERKIMER              245.89          368065.69          1964.11        117727.00        485792.69
LITTLE FALLS           47.00           70354.19          4283.00       1550027.00       1620381.00
ROME                  140.00          209565.75          7650.00       1833961.00       2043526.00
ST JOHNSVILLE         301.95          451984.00          3978.05        841996.44       1293980.00
UTICA                 288.00          431106.75         28542.00       3105067.00       3536173.00
TOTALS               2000.00         2993794.00         61619.99      10177962.00      13171755.00

                     LBS/DAY              $/YR           LBS/DAY          $/YR             $/YR
ILION                 377.56          149089.25          4622.44        257388.31        406477.56
FT PLAIN              262.79          103769.69          4917.21        148892.25        252661.94
CANAJOHARIE           336.82          133005.44          5663.17        313675.94        446681.38
HERKIMER              245.89           97095.38          1964.11         31056.29        128151.63
LITTLE FALLS           47.00           18559.38          4283.00        408895.88        427455.25
ROME                  140.00           55283.28          7650.00        483797.44        539080.69
ST JOHNSVILLE         301.95          119233.00          3978.05        222117.94        341350.94
UTICA                 288.00          113725.56         28542.00        819114.19        932839.75
TOTALS               2000.00          789760.44         61619.99       2684538.00       3474698.00

TOTAL NATIONAL INCOME COST=$  6449094.00/YR
```

The following three pages contain Tables A-4, A-5, and A-6 of the Meta Systems Inc report, "Marketable Effluent Permit Systems." Table A-4 gives the aggregate demand schedule for permits from computer run 2. Tables A-5 and A-6 give the market-clearing results for computer run 2 when the supply of permits is set at 4,000 and 2,000 pounds per day of BOD respectively. The contents of all three tables are described in more detail in Section 6 of this report.

Table A-4

AGGREGATE DEMAND SCHEDULE FOR RUN 2 OF THE MOHAWK PERMIT SYSTEM SIMULATION

PRICE OF PERMIT	DEMAND,LBS/DAY	PRICE OF PERMIT	DEMAND,LBS/DAY
0.0	36007.00	5626.54	6536.61
777.36	27376.99	5870.94	6213.35
999.07	25643.84	6366.85	5531.82
1096.58	24255.11	6420.66	5454.90
1156.37	22153.09	6536.60	5289.17
1285.19	20137.39	6662.67	4513.82
1426.50	17117.62	6788.75	4222.16
1431.71	17040.16	6914.82	3930.50
1439.98	16920.68	7723.95	2803.13
1564.97	15031.00	8270.79	2512.08
1653.18	14091.90	8954.12	2140.77
1853.92	12940.54	8988.39	2122.15
2033.37	12088.61	9708.52	1944.98
2149.98	11609.74	10583.73	1729.66
2452.19	10583.34	11699.68	1455.11
2543.19	10348.97	12504.22	1253.85
2874.94	9993.88	13546.09	1090.07
3529.12	9312.46	13666.64	1078.51
3646.40	9131.65	14800.61	969.84
3852.92	8823.56	19062.48	839.34
4127.02	8452.16	19272.34	837.64
5091.50	7219.75	23712.82	733.00
5404.02	6830.91	28153.31	712.00
		32593.79	691.00

Table A-5

```
                RESPONSES OF BIDDERS FOR RUN 2 OF THE MOHAWK PERMIT SYSTEM SIMULATION

NUMBER ISSUED=    4000.                TERM=25 YRS              UNIT=LBS/DAY BOD

MARKET CLEARING PRICE=$6884.78

                  PERMITS BOUGHT         COST           TREATMENT          COST            TOTAL COST
  POLLUTER           LBS/DAY              $              LBS/DAY             $                 $
ILION                566.22          3898325.00          4433.77        5709261.00        9607586.00
FT PLAIN             263.12          1845925.00          4911.88        4211574.00        6057499.00
CANAJOHARIE          582.33          4009391.00          5417.64        5531159.00       10540550.00
HERKIMER             280.80          1933272.00          1929.20         389109.38        2322381.00
LITTLE FALLS          74.65           313920.50          4255.35       11054668.00       11568588.00
ROME                 765.50          5270280.00          7024.50        9135123.00       14405403.00
ST JOHNSVILLE        451.73          3110430.00          3828.22        4846502.00        7957332.00
UTICA               1010.58          6957625.00         27819.42       17716592.00       24674208.00
TOTALS              4000.01         27539136.00         59619.98       59594352.00       87133504.00

                     LBS/DAY              $/YR           LBS/DAY            $/YR              $/YR
ILION                566.22           334518.75          4433.77         489916.81         824435.56
FT PLAIN             263.12           158400.44          4911.88         361398.94         519799.38
CANAJOHARIE          582.33           344049.44          5417.64         560444.63         904494.06
HERKIMER             280.80           165695.75          1929.20          33389.82         199285.56
LITTLE FALLS          74.65            44095.98          4255.35         948611.00         992710.94
ROME                 765.50           452247.44          7024.50         783993.13        1236140.00
ST JOHNSVILLE        451.73           266503.75          3828.22         415917.00         682825.75
UTICA               1010.58           597040.06         27819.42        1520276.00        2117316.00
TOTALS              4000.01          2363158.00         59619.98        5113845.00        7477003.00

TOTAL NATIONAL INCOME COST=$  5113846.00/YR
```

Table A-6

```
              RESPONSES OF BIDDERS FOR RUN  2 OF THE MOHAWK PERMIT SYSTEM SIMULATION
NUMBER ISSUED=   2000.                 TERM=25 YRS               UNIT=LBS/DAY BOD

MARKET CLEARING PRICE=$9484.89

                    PERMITS BOUGHT          COST           TREATMENT          COST           TOTAL COST
  POLLUTER             LBS/DAY               $              LBS/DAY            $                 $
ILION                  396.66           3762275.00          4603.34       7097130.00       10859405.00
FT PLAIN               257.79           2445142.00          4922.20       4296048.00        6741190.00
CANAJOHARIE            340.66           3231142.00          5659.34       8509386.00       11740528.00
HERKIMER               237.66           2254194.00          1972.34        751572.13        3005766.00
LITTLE FALLS            47.00            445789.81          4283.00      11245437.00       11691226.00
ROME                   140.00           1327884.00          7650.00      14099454.00       15427338.00
ST JOHNSVILLE          292.23           2771704.00          3987.78       6152879.00        8924583.00
UTICA                  288.00           2731649.00         28542.00      22994592.00       25726240.00
TOTALS                2000.00          18969776.00         61619.99      75146448.00       94116240.00

                       LBS/DAY               $/YR           LBS/DAY           $/YR              $/YR
ILION                  396.66            222844.19          4603.34        609011.06         931855.25
FT PLAIN               257.79            209819.81          4922.20        368647.69         578467.50
CANAJOHARIE            340.66            277267.19          5659.34        730198.06        1007465.25
HERKIMER               237.66            193434.28          1972.34         64493.08         257927.44
LITTLE FALLS            47.00             38253.63          4283.00        964981.06        1003234.69
ROME                   140.00            113946.88          7650.00       1209886.00        1323832.00
ST JOHNSVILLE          292.23            237842.38          3987.78        527984.06         765826.44
UTICA                  288.00            234405.13         28542.00       1973186.00        2207591.00
TOTALS                2000.00           1627813.00         61619.99       6448384.00        8076197.00

TOTAL NATIONAL INCOME COST=$  6448386.00/YR
```

The following three pages contain Tables A-7, A-8, and A-9 of the Meta Systems Inc report, "Marketable Effluent Permit Systems." Table A-7 gives the aggregate demand schedule for permits from computer run 3. Tables A-8 and A-9 give the market-clearing results for computer run 3 when the supply of permits is set at 4,000 and 2,000 pounds per day of BOD respectively. The contents of all three tables are described in more detail in Section 6 of this report.

Table A-7

```
    AGGREGATE DEMAND SCHEDULE FOR RUN  3 OF THE MOHAWK PERMIT SYSTEM SIMULATION

 PRICE OF PERMIT       DEMAND,LBS/DAY        PRICE OF PERMIT       DEMAND,LBS/DAY
      0.0                 36007.00                749.31                6684.31
     97.40                26273.81                799.73                6158.23
    120.99                24725.52                866.67                5345.38
    122.14                24641.59                880.07                5176.42
    134.02                23267.43                957.83                4195.71
    137.89                22801.32                983.68                3861.94
    158.90                20149.35                992.19                3752.03
    169.61                19003.71                996.06                3700.65
    195.66                16332.29               1167.62                2640.16
    222.45                14310.58               1222.27                2433.66
    230.14                13897.11               1362.84                2216.13
    246.59                13026.50               1409.44                2141.01
    253.06                12774.46               1556.50                1903.90
    323.90                11147.48               1616.14                1807.75
    359.16                10473.45               1952.21                1265.94
    368.23                10322.40               1997.57                1220.39
    392.70                 9984.26               2155.18                1058.79
    423.36                 9734.00               2214.97                1021.01
    485.45                 9410.92               2240.10                1005.13
    510.71                 9188.34               3067.10                 847.02
    537.87                 8952.81               3245.83                 838.33
    615.73                 8127.80               3964.91                 733.00
    740.76                 6776.79               4683.98                 712.00
                                                 5403.06                 691.00
```

Table A-8

```
              RESPONSES OF BIDDERS FOR RUN  3 OF THE MOHAWK PERMIT SYSTEM SIMULATION

NUMBER ISSUED=   4000.                  TERM= 5 YRS                  UNIT=LBS/DAY BOD

MARKET CLEARING PRICE=$ 972.99

                    PERMITS BOUGHT           COST             TREATMENT            COST            TOTAL COST
  POLLUTER             LBS/DAY                $                LBS/DAY               $                  $
ILION                   601.92            585657.19            4398.09          656975.69          1282632.00
FT PLAIN                277.22            269726.38            4902.78          546596.31           816322.69
CANAJOHARIE             655.36            637656.75            5344.64          795701.06          1433357.00
HERKIMER                295.35            287367.44            1914.65           54954.41           342321.81
LITTLE FALLS            514.69            500783.69            3815.31         1049460.00          1550243.00
ROME                    696.19            677381.00            7093.81         1223471.00          1900852.00
ST JOHNSVILLE           508.04            494313.94            3771.96          587485.38          1081799.00
UTICA                   451.25            439056.19           28378.75         2944344.00          3383400.00
TOTALS                 4000.00           3891940.00           59619.98         7898987.00         11790926.00

                       LBS/DAY               $/YR              LBS/DAY             $/YR               $/YR
ILION                   601.92            154495.88            4398.08          183861.63           338357.50
FT PLAIN                277.22             71153.56            4902.78          144191.63           215345.19
CANAJOHARIE             655.36            168213.31            5344.64          209905.25           378118.56
HERKIMER                295.35             75807.25            1914.65           14496.93            90304.13
LITTLE FALLS            514.69            132106.31            3815.31          276846.69           408953.00
ROME                    696.19            178692.56            7093.81          322750.63           501443.19
ST JOHNSVILLE           508.04            130399.63            3771.96          154978.13           285377.75
UTICA                   451.25            115822.63           28378.75          776715.56           892538.19
TOTALS                 4000.00           1026690.69           59619.98         2083746.00          3110436.00

TOTAL NATIONAL INCOME COST=$  5144286.00/YR
```

Table A-9

```
                 RESPONSES OF BIDDERS FOR RUN  3 OF THE MOHAWK PERMIT SYSTEM SIMULATION

NUMBER ISSUED=    2000.                     TERM= 5 YRS                  UNIT=LBS/DAY BOD

MARKET CLEARING PRICE=$1496.90

                   PERMITS BOUGHT          COST            TREATMENT           COST               TOTAL COST
  POLLUTER            LBS/DAY               $               LBS/DAY             $                     $
ILION                  377.56           565162.06           4622.44          975697.94          1540860.00
FT PLAIN               262.79           393266.31           4917.21          564415.00           957781.31
CANAJOHARIE            336.82           504192.00           5663.17         1189071.00          1693263.00
HERKIMER               245.89           368065.69           1964.11          117727.00           485792.69
LITTLE FALLS            47.00            70354.19           4283.00         1550027.00          1620381.00
ROME                   140.00           209565.75           7650.00         1833961.00          2043526.00
ST JOHNSVILLE          301.95           451984.00           3978.05          841996.50          1293980.00
UTICA                  288.00           431106.75          28542.00         3105067.00          3536173.00
TOTALS                2000.00          2993794.00          61619.99        10177961.00         13171756.00

                      LBS/DAY               $/YR            LBS/DAY            $/YR                 $/YR
ILION                  377.56           149089.25           4622.44          257388.31           406477.56
FT PLAIN               262.79           103769.69           4917.21          148892.19           252661.88
CANAJOHARIE            336.82           133005.44           5663.17          313675.94           446681.38
HERKIMER               245.89            97095.39           1964.11           31056.29           128151.63
LITTLE FALLS            47.00            18559.38           4283.00          408895.88           427455.25
ROME                   140.00            55283.28           7650.00          483797.44           539080.69
ST JOHNSVILLE          301.95           119233.00           3578.05          222118.00           341351.00
UTICA                  288.00           113725.56          28542.00          819114.19           932839.75
TOTALS                2000.00           789760.44          61619.99         2684938.00          3474698.00

TOTAL NATIONAL INCOME COST=$  6449094.00/YR
```

The following three pages contain Tables A-10, A-11, and A-12 of the Meta Systems Inc report, "Marketable Effluent Permit Systems." Table A-10 gives the aggregate demand schedule for permits from computer run 4. Tables A-11 and A-12 give the market-clearing results for computer run 4 when the supply of permits is set at 4,000 and 2,000 pounds per day of BOD respectively. The contents of all three tables are described in more detail in Section 6 of this report.

Table A-10

```
   AGGREGATE DEMAND SCHEDULE FOR RUN  4 OF THE MOHAWK PERMIT SYSTEM SIMULATION

PRICE OF PERMIT        DEMAND,LBS/DAY          PRICE OF PERMIT        DEMAND,LBS/DAY
      0.0                13624.00                  211.05                5176.42
     38.11               12911.99                  229.70                4195.72
     46.92               11741.34                  235.90                3861.94
     53.35               11612.86                  237.94                3752.04
     55.19               11545.28                  238.87                3700.64
     59.14               11413.97                  280.01                2640.16
     60.69               11345.77                  293.12                2433.66
     77.68               10391.31                  326.83                2216.13
     86.13               10051.95                  338.01                2141.01
     88.31                9987.01                  373.27                1903.90
     94.18                9881.14                  387.58                1807.75
    101.53                9733.99                  468.17                1265.94
    116.42                9410.93                  479.05                1220.39
    122.49                9199.34                  516.85                1058.79
    128.99                8952.81                  531.19                1021.01
    147.68                8127.80                  537.21                1005.13
    177.65                6776.79                  735.54                 847.02
    179.70                6684.31                  778.40                 838.33
    191.79                6158.23                  950.85                 733.00
    207.94                5345.39                 1123.30                 712.00
                                                  1295.74                 691.00
```

Table A-11

```
                RESPONSES OF BIDDERS FOR RUN  4 OF THE MOHAWK PERMIT SYSTEM SIMULATION

NUMBER ISSUED=   4000.                  TERM= 1 YRS              UNIT=LBS/DAY BOD

MARKET CLEARING PRICE=$ 233.34

                  PERMITS BOUGHT       COST        TREATMENT        COST          TOTAL COST
  POLLUTER           LBS/DAY             $          LBS/DAY           $               $
ILION                601.92         140450.13       4398.08       167146.13       307596.25
FT PLAIN             277.22          64684.83       4902.78       131082.63       195767.44
CANAJOHARIE          655.36         152920.38       5344.64       190822.06       343742.44
HERKIMER             295.35          68915.44       1914.65        13178.99        82094.38
LITTLE FALLS         514.69         120096.00       3815.31       251677.75       371773.75
ROME                 696.19         162447.13       7093.81       293408.50       455855.63
ST JOHNSVILLE        508.04         118544.56       3771.96       140888.75       259433.31
UTICA                451.25         105293.13      28378.75       706100.56       811393.69
TOTALS              4000.00         933351.56      59619.98      1894304.00      2827655.00

                     LBS/DAY           $/YR         LBS/DAY          $/YR            $/YR
ILION                601.92         154495.81       4398.08       183861.56       338357.38
FT PLAIN             277.22          71153.63       4902.78       144191.50       215345.13
CANAJOHARIE          655.36         168213.13       5344.64       209905.19       378118.31
HERKIMER             295.35          75807.31       1914.65        14496.96        90304.25
LITTLE FALLS         514.69         132106.19       3815.31       276846.75       408952.94
ROME                 696.19         178692.63       7093.81       322750.81       501443.44
ST JOHNSVILLE        508.04         130399.56       3771.96       154978.31       285377.88
UTICA                451.25         115822.94      28378.75       776714.13       892537.06
TOTALS              4000.00        1026691.38      59619.98      2083743.00      3110434.00

TOTAL NATIONAL INCOME COST=$  5144287.00/YR
```

Table A-12

```
                  RESPONSES OF BIDDERS FOR RUN  4 OF THE MOHAWK PERMIT SYSTEM SIMULATION

NUMBER ISSUED=    2000.                  TERM= 1 YRS              UNIT=LBS/DAY BOD

MARKET CLEARING PRICE=$ 358.98

                   PERMITS BOUGHT         COST            TREATMENT          COST            TOTAL COST
  POLLUTER            LBS/DAY               $              LBS/DAY             $                 $
ILION                 377.56           135535.00           4622.44         233988.19          369523.19
FT PLAIN              262.79            94335.56           4917.21         135355.88          229691.44
CANAJOHARIE           336.82           120913.38           5663.17         285158.69          406072.06
HERKIMER              245.89            88268.13           1964.11          28232.90          116501.00
LITTLE FALLS           47.00            16872.08           4283.00         371721.94          388594.00
ROME                  140.00            50257.27           7650.00         439814.13          490071.38
ST JOHNSVILLE         301.95           108393.06           3978.05         201924.63          310317.69
UTICA                 288.00           103386.38          28542.00         744644.44          848030.81
TOTALS               2000.00           717960.81          61619.99        2440839.00         3158799.00

                      LBS/DAY               $/YR           LBS/DAY             $/YR              $/YR
ILION                 377.56           149089.13           4622.44         257388.13          406477.25
FT PLAIN              262.79           103769.56           4917.21         148892.13          252661.69
CANAJOHARIE           336.82           133005.31           5663.17         313675.94          446681.25
HERKIMER              245.89            97095.38           1964.11          31056.33          128151.69
LITTLE FALLS           47.00            18559.37           4283.00         408895.94          427455.25
ROME                  140.00            55283.24           7650.00         483797.69          535080.88
ST JOHNSVILLE         301.95           119232.38           3978.05         222118.06          341350.94
UTICA                 288.00           113725.50          28542.00         819112.56          932838.06
TOTALS               2000.00           789760.44          61619.99        2684935.00         3474695.00

TOTAL NATIONAL INCOME COST=$  6449094.00/YR
```

The following three pages contain Tables A-13, A-14, and A-15 of the Meta Systems Inc report, "Marketable Effluent Permit Systems." Table A-13 gives the aggregate demand schedule for permits from computer run 5. Tables A-14 and A-15 give the market-clearing results for computer run 5 when the supply of permits is set at 4,000 and 2,000 pounds per day of BOD respectively. The contents of all three tables are described in more detail in Section 6 of this report.

Table A-13

AGGREGATE DEMAND SCHEDULE FOR RUN 5 OF THE MOHAWK PERMIT SYSTEM SIMULATION

PRICE OF PERMIT	DEMAND,LBS/DAY	PRICE OF PERMIT	DEMAND,LBS/DAY
0.0	13624.00	1426.52	5176.42
257.57	12912.00	1552.57	4195.72
317.16	11741.34	1594.46	3861.94
360.57	11612.87	1608.26	3752.04
373.05	11545.29	1614.54	3700.65
399.71	11413.98	1892.62	2640.16
410.19	11345.79	1981.21	2433.66
525.02	10391.32	2209.06	2216.13
582.17	10051.95	2284.59	2141.01
596.87	9987.01	2522.97	1903.90
636.53	9881.13	2619.64	1807.75
686.23	9733.99	3164.37	1265.94
786.88	9410.92	3237.91	1220.39
827.92	9188.34	3493.37	1058.79
871.94	8952.91	3590.30	1021.01
998.14	8127.80	3631.03	1005.13
1200.71	6776.79	4971.54	847.02
1214.59	6684.31	5261.24	838.33
1296.30	6158.23	6426.81	733.00
1404.81	5245.38	7592.38	712.00
		8757.95	691.00

Table A-14

```
            RESPONSES OF BIDDERS FOR RUN 5 OF THE MOHAWK PERMIT SYSTEM SIMULATION

NUMBER ISSUED=    4000.                  TERM=10 YRS                UNIT=LBS/DAY BOD

MARKET CLEARING PRICE=$1577.13

                      PERMITS BOUGHT          COST          TREATMENT          COST                 TOTAL COST
  POLLUTER               LBS/DAY                $             LBS/DAY             $                       $
ILION                    601.92            949305.75          4398.08       1129744.00              2079049.00
FT PLAIN                 277.22            437205.94          4902.78        885991.31              1323197.00
CANAJOHARIE              655.36           1033592.69          5344.64       1289770.00              2323362.00
HERKIMER                 295.35            465799.94          1914.65         89076.88               554876.81
LITTLE FALLS             514.69            811731.13          3815.31       1701094.00              2512825.00
ROME                     696.19           1097983.00          7093.81       1983152.00              3081135.00
ST JOHNSVILLE            508.04            801244.88          3771.96        952269.19              1753514.00
UTICA                    451.25            711676.63         28378.75       4772551.00              5484227.00
TOTALS                  4000.00           6308536.00         59619.98      12803647.00             19112176.00

                         LBS/DAY              $/YR            LBS/DAY            $/YR                   $/YR
ILION                    601.92            154495.94          4398.08        183861.56               338357.50
FT PLAIN                 277.22             71153.56          4902.78        144191.75               215345.31
CANAJOHARIE              655.36            168213.31          5344.64        209905.19               378118.50
HERKIMER                 295.35             75807.19          1914.65         14496.87                90304.06
LITTLE FALLS             514.69            132106.19          3815.31        276846.63               408952.81
ROME                     696.19            178692.56          7093.81        322750.50               501443.06
ST JOHNSVILLE            508.04            130399.56          3771.96        154978.19               285377.75
UTICA                    451.25            115822.69         28378.75        776714.69               892537.38
TOTALS                  4000.00           1026690.50         59619.98       2083745.00              3110435.00

TOTAL NATIONAL INCOME COST=$  5144287.00/YR
```

Table A-15

```
                 RESPONSES OF BIDDERS FOR RUN  5 OF THE MOHAWK PERMIT SYSTEM SIMULATION

NUMBER ISSUED=   2000.                TERM=10 YRS                UNIT=LBS/DAY BOD

MARKET CLEARING PRICE=$2426.36


                   PERMITS BOUGHT          COST          TREATMENT          COST              TOTAL COST
  POLLUTER            LBS/DAY                $             LBS/DAY            $                    $
 ILION                 377.56           916084.06          4622.44       1581530.00          2497614.00
 FT PLAIN              262.79           637616.44          4917.21        914874.13          1552490.00
 CANAJOHARIE           336.62           817256.88          5663.17       1927393.00          2744649.00
 HERKIMER              245.89           596606.31          1964.11        190825.56           787431.88
 LITTLE FALLS           47.00           114038.75          4283.00       2512475.00          2626513.00
 ROME                  140.00           339689.88          7650.00       2972710.00          3312399.00
 ST JOHNSVILLE         301.95           732630.56          3578.05       1364812.00          2097442.00
 UTICA                 288.00           698790.69         28542.00       5033071.00          5731861.00
 TOTALS               2000.00          4852709.00         61619.99      16497650.00         21350384.00

                      LBS/DAY             $/YR           LBS/DAY           $/YR                 $/YR
 ILION                 377.56           149039.19          4622.44        257388.06           406477.25
 FT PLAIN              262.79           103769.63          4917.21        148892.31           252661.94
 CANAJOHARIE           336.63           133005.44          5663.17        313675.94           446681.38
 HERKIMER              245.89            97035.38          1964.11         31056.14           128151.50
 LITTLE FALLS           47.00            18559.38          4283.00        408895.81           427455.19
 ROME                  140.00            55282.25          7650.00        483797.38           539080.63
 ST JOHNSVILLE         301.95           119232.91          3578.05        222118.00           341350.81
 UTICA                 288.00           113725.50         28542.00        819113.38           932838.88
 TOTALS               2000.00           739760.13         61619.99       2684937.00          3474697.00

TOTAL NATIONAL INCOME COST=$  6449095.00/YR
```

The following three pages contain Tables A-16, A-17, and A-18 of the Meta Systems Inc report, "Marketable Effluent Permit Systems." Table A-16 gives the aggregate demand schedule for permits from computer run 6. Tables A-17 and A-18 give the market-clearing results for computer run 6 when the supply of permits is set at 4,000 and 2,000 pounds per day of BOD respectively. The contents of all three tables are described in more detail in Section 6 of this report.

Table A-16

```
AGGREGATE DEMAND SCHEDULE FOR RUN  6 OF THE MOHAWK PERMIT SYSTEM SIMULATION
PRICE OF PERMIT      DEMAND,LBS/DAY       PRICE OF PERMIT      DEMAND,LBS/DAY
      0.0               13624.00              1765.83              5176.42
    318.83              12912.00              1921.86              4195.71
    392.59              11741.34              1973.71              3861.95
    446.34              11612.86              1990.79              3752.04
    461.78              11545.29              1998.57              3700.65
    494.73              11413.98              2342.80              2640.16
    507.76              11345.78              2452.45              2433.66
    649.90              10391.31              2734.50              2216.13
    720.64              10051.95              2828.00              2141.01
    738.84               9987.01              3123.08              1903.90
    787.93               9881.13              3242.74              1807.75
    849.45               9733.99              3917.04              1265.94
    974.04               9410.92              4008.06              1220.39
   1024.72               9188.34              4324.30              1058.79
   1079.21               8952.82              4444.27              1021.01
   1235.55               8127.80              4494.69              1005.13
   1486.31               6776.80              6154.04               847.02
   1503.47               6684.31              6512.66               838.33
   1604.63               6158.24              7955.47               733.00
   1738.95               5345.38              9398.28               712.00
                                             10841.09               691.00
```

Table A-17

```
              RESPONSES OF BIDDERS FOR RUN  6 OF THE MOHAWK PERMIT SYSTEM SIMULATION
NUMBER ISSUED=   4000.                   TERM=15 YRS               UNIT=LBS/DAY BOD

MARKET CLEARING PRICE=$1952.27

                      PERMITS BOUGHT           COST            TREATMENT           COST              TOTAL COST
  POLLUTER              LBS/DAY                  $              LBS/DAY              $                    $
ILION                    601.92            1175103.00           4398.08         1358459.00          2573562.00
FT PLAIN                 277.22             541204.25           4902.76         1096731.00          1637935.00
CANAJOHARIE              655.36            1279439.00           5344.64         1596549.00          2875988.00
HERKIMER                 295.35             576593.39           1914.65          110264.38           686857.75
LITTLE FALLS             514.69            1004805.00           3815.31         2105710.00          3110515.00
ROME                     696.19            1359145.00           7093.81         2454857.00          3814002.00
ST JOHNSVILLE            508.04             991826.44           3771.96         1178770.00          2170596.00
UTICA                    451.25             880951.00          28378.75         5907738.00          6788689.00
TOTALS                  4000.00            7809066.00          59619.99        15849078.00         23658128.00

                        LBS/DAY               $/YR              LBS/DAY             $/YR                 $/YR
ILION                    601.92             154495.81           4398.08          183861.38           338357.19
FT PLAIN                 277.22              71154.44           4902.78          144191.88           215346.31
CANAJOHARIE              655.36             168213.31           5344.64          209905.13           378118.44
HERKIMER                 295.35              75807.19           1914.65           14496.93            90304.06
LITTLE FALLS             514.69             132106.00           3815.31          276846.69           408952.69
ROME                     696.19             178692.63           7093.81          322750.56           501443.19
ST JOHNSVILLE            508.04             130390.63           3771.96          154977.94           285377.56
UTICA                    451.25             115922.28          28378.75          776715.69           892538.06
TOTALS                  4000.00            1026691.44          59619.99         2083746.00          3110437.00

TOTAL NATIONAL INCOME COST=$  5144289.00/YR
```

Table A-18

```
             RESPONSES OF BIDDERS FOR RUN  6 OF THE MOHAWK PERMIT SYSTEM SIMULATION

NUMBER ISSUED=   2000.               TERM=15 YRS               UNIT=LBS/DAY BOD

MARKET CLEARING PRICE=$3003.43

                     PERMITS BOUGHT        COST          TREATMENT          COST            TOTAL COST
  POLLUTER             LBS/DAY              $             LBS/DAY            $                  $
 ILION                 377.55          1133979.00         4622.44       1957706.00         3091685.00
 FT PLAIN              262.79           799282.44         4917.21       1132486.00         1921768.00
 CANAJOHARIE           336.82          1011645.75         5663.18       2385846.00         3397491.00
 HERKIMER              245.89           738512.25         1964.11        236215.25          974727.50
 LITTLE FALLS           47.00           141163.69         4283.00       3110080.00         3251243.00
 ROME                  140.00           420487.56         7650.00       3679788.00         4100275.00
 ST JOHNSVILLE         301.95           906891.94         3978.05       1689440.00         2596331.00
 UTICA                 288.00           865003.06        28542.00       6230217.00         7095220.00
 TOTALS               2000.00          6006962.00        61619.99      20421776.00        26428736.00

                       LBS/DAY              $/YR          LBS/DAY           $/YR               $/YR
 ILION                 377.55           149089.06         4622.44        257388.00          406477.06
 FT PLAIN              262.79           103770.31         4917.21        148892.75          252663.06
 CANAJOHARIE           336.82           133005.28         5663.18        313677.38          446682.75
 HERKIMER              245.89            97095.38         1964.11         31056.23          128151.56
 LITTLE FALLS           47.00            18559.39         4283.00        408895.56          427454.94
 ROME                  140.00            55283.30         7650.00        483797.50          539080.75
 ST JOHNSVILLE         301.95           119232.94         3978.05        222117.98          341350.81
 UTICA                 288.00           113725.63        28542.00        819113.38          932839.00
 TOTALS               2000.00           789761.06        61619.99       2684938.00         3474699.00

TOTAL NATIONAL INCOME COST=$  6449098.00/YR
```

The following three pages contain Tables A-19, A-20, and A-21 of the Meta Systems Inc report, "Marketable Effluent Permit Systems." Table A-19 gives the aggregate demand schedule for permits from computer run 7. Tables A-20 and A-21 give the market-clearing results for computer run 7 when the supply of permits is set at 4,000 and 2,000 pounds per day of BOD respectively. The contents of all three tables are described in more detail in Section 6 of this report.

Table A-19

AGGREGATE DEMAND SCHEDULE FOR RUN 7 OF THE MOHAWK PERMIT SYSTEM SIMULATION

PRICE OF PERMIT	DEMAND,LBS/DAY	PRICE OF PERMIT	DEMAND,LBS/DAY
0.0	12510.00	589.75	5479.02
128.33	11318.00	594.38	5293.86
128.71	11316.40	612.10	4586.68
140.89	11111.41	634.46	4136.69
149.76	10989.00	656.82	3686.69
162.96	10438.48	722.81	2700.76
178.25	10108.34	737.21	2616.91
189.90	9951.88	806.31	2205.68
216.18	9833.58	830.26	2063.15
229.96	9758.35	870.73	1953.31
251.66	9607.91	959.24	1713.08
323.16	9136.57	1034.18	1509.66
326.49	9117.14	1127.98	1250.55
358.51	8756.81	1216.96	1096.04
359.26	8746.00	1222.75	1089.93
456.45	7426.50	1343.90	961.96
484.63	7044.41	1708.29	837.56
524.49	6468.89	1709.11	837.49
524.65	6466.41	2106.47	733.00
574.57	5716.41	2503.83	712.00
		2901.20	691.00

Table A-20

```
                 RESPONSES OF BIDDERS FOR RUN  7 OF THE MOHAWK PERMIT SYSTEM SIMULATION

NUMBER ISSUED=   4000.                  TERM= 5 YRS               UNIT=LBS/DAY BOD

MARKET CLEARING PRICE=$ 641.25

                  PERMITS BOUGHT          COST          TREATMENT          COST              TOTAL COST
  POLLUTER           LBS/DAY                $            LBS/DAY             $                    $
ILION                 552.33           354181.44         4447.67         543372.56            897554.00
FT PLAIN              265.91           170512.31         4914.09         393792.69            564305.00
CANAJOHARIE           559.33           358670.81         5440.67         622113.81            980784.63
HERKIMER              276.94           177588.63         1933.06          36314.36            213902.94
LITTLE FALLS          127.76            81929.00         4202.23         987541.94           1069470.00
ROME                  751.80           482091.94         7038.20         867348.13           1349440.00
ST JOHNSVILLE         434.58           278675.44         3845.42         461758.75            740434.19
UTICA                1031.35           661351.88        27798.65        1627520.00           2288871.00
TOTALS               4000.00          2564599.00        59619.99        5535760.00           8104760.00

                     LBS/DAY              $/YR          LBS/DAY            $/YR                 $/YR
ILION                 552.33            93432.75         4447.67         143341.25            236774.00
FT PLAIN              265.91            44981.01         4914.09         103882.19            148863.19
CANAJOHARIE           559.33            94617.06         5440.67         164113.13            258730.19
HERKIMER              276.94            46847.74         1933.06           9579.70             56427.43
LITTLE FALLS          127.76            21612.80         4202.23         260512.75            282125.50
ROME                  751.80           127175.44         7038.20         228805.69            355981.13
ST JOHNSVILLE         434.58            73514.31         3845.42         121811.56            195325.88
UTICA                1031.35           174464.06        27798.65         429338.44            603802.50
TOTALS               4000.00           676644.69        59619.99        1461384.00           2138028.00

TOTAL NATIONAL INCOME COST=$  5114720.00/YR
```

Table A-21

```
            RESPONSES OF BIDDERS FOR RUN  7 OF THE MOHAWK PERMIT SYSTEM SIMULATION

NUMBER ISSUED=   2000.                 TERM= 5 YRS              UNIT=LBS/DAY BOD

MARKET CLEARING PRICE=$ 352.50


                    PERMITS BOUGHT          COST           TREATMENT          COST           TOTAL COST
   POLLUTER            LBS/DAY                $             LBS/DAY             $                 $
 ILION                 400.57            341699.44          4599.43         656794.13         998693.56
 FT PLAIN              256.77            219161.88          4923.23         400618.50         619780.38
 CANAJOHARIE           341.56            291531.44          5658.44         784871.69        1076403.00
 HERKIMER              235.89            201340.63          1974.11          67695.00         269035.63
 LITTLE FALLS           47.00             40115.67          4283.00        1039961.56        1080077.00
 ROME                  140.00            119493.44          7650.00        1317482.00        1436975.00
 ST JOHNSVILLE         290.20            247692.75          3989.80         569668.13         817360.38
 UTICA                 288.00            245815.13         28542.00        2134507.00        2380322.00
 TOTALS               2000.00           1707048.00         61620.00        6971596.00        8678645.00

                       LBS/DAY              $/YR            LBS/DAY            $/YR              $/YR
 ILION                 400.57             90192.75          4599.43         173261.75         263454.50
 FT PLAIN              256.77             57814.73          4923.23         105682.81         163497.50
 CANAJOHARIE           341.56             76905.75          5658.44         207049.50         283954.25
 HERKIMER              235.89             53113.50          1974.11          17857.89          70971.38
 LITTLE FALLS           47.00             10582.48          4283.00         274341.00         284923.44
 ROME                  140.00             31522.27          7650.00         347550.69         379072.94
 ST JOHNSVILLE         290.20             65341.02          3989.80         150278.00         215619.00
 UTICA                 288.00             64845.83         28542.00         563081.25         627927.06
 TOTALS               2000.00            450317.88         61620.00        1639101.00        2289418.00

TOTAL NATIONAL INCOME COST=$  6449418.00/YR
```

The following three pages contain Tables A-22, A-23, and A-24 of the Meta Systems Inc report, "Marketable Effluent Permit Systems." Table A-22 gives the aggregate demand schedule for permits from computer run 8. Tables A-23 and A-24 give the market-clearing results for computer run 8 when the supply of permits is set at 4,000 and 2,000 pounds per day of BOD respectively. The contents of all three tables are described in more detail in Section 6 of this report.

Table A-22

```
     AGGREGATE DEMAND SCHEDULE FOR RUN  8 OF THE MOHAWK PERMIT SYSTEM SIMULATION

PRICE OF PERMIT           DEMAND,LBS/DAY           PRICE OF PERMIT           DEMAND,LBS/DAY
     0.0                     13624.00                   780.36                   5172.98
   144.45                    12835.71                   811.70                   4738.66
   165.93                    11677.22                   850.42                   4187.98
   190.63                    11536.60                   852.91                   4151.59
   195.74                    11481.13                   898.61                   3483.37
   210.77                    11341.47                  1020.61                   2639.83
   217.89                    11251.70                  1087.58                   2353.25
   270.06                    10396.26                  1152.14                   2237.47
   298.70                    10070.32                  1205.02                   2138.53
   308.45                     9990.84                  1324.70                   1914.63
   337.37                     9861.31                  1392.40                   1787.96
   353.96                     9776.67                  1672.50                   1263.93
   424.19                     9382.26                  1674.49                   1261.61
   430.03                     9351.57                  1837.70                   1067.22
   473.15                     8941.52                  1880.09                   1036.19
   517.53                     8419.64                  1934.38                    996.45
   619.31                     7313.04                  2608.03                    845.17
   664.32                     6700.50                  2729.67                    838.16
   685.22                     6462.51                  3340.15                    733.00
   737.54                     5766.49                  3950.64                    712.00
                                                       4561.12                    691.00
```

Table A-23

```
                    RESPONSES OF BIDDERS FOR RUN  8 OF THE MOHAWK PERMIT SYSTEM SIMULATION

NUMBER ISSUED=   4000.                TERM= 5 YRS             UNIT=LBS/DAY BOD

MARKET CLEARING PRICE=$ 863.20

                 PERMITS BOUGHT         COST           TREATMENT          COST           TOTAL COST
  POLLUTER          LBS/DAY              $              LBS/DAY            $                 $
 ILION              593.49           512336.44          4406.52        638299.63        1150636.00
 FT PLAIN           274.65           237096.38          4905.35        492513.88         729610.25
 CANAJOHARIE        631.24           544936.38          5368.76        734456.13        1279392.00
 HERKIMER           290.86           251093.25          1919.14         49023.45         300116.69
 LITTLE FALLS       461.68           398555.94          3868.32        981702.38        1380258.00
 ROME               697.44           602085.63          7092.56       1106675.00        1708760.00
 ST JOHNSVILLE      490.32           423285.25          3789.68        542592.63         965877.88
 UTICA              560.34           483729.56         28269.66       2524863.00        3008592.00
 TOTALS            4000.00          3453116.00         59619.98       7070124.00       10523241.00

                    LBS/DAY            $/YR            LBS/DAY           $/YR              $/YR
 ILION              593.49           171315.13          4406.52        213434.75         384749.88
 FT PLAIN           274.65            79280.31          4905.35        164686.88         243967.19
 CANAJOHARIE        631.24           182215.94          5368.76        245587.56         427803.50
 HERKIMER           290.86            83960.56          1919.14         16392.47         100353.00
 LITTLE FALLS       461.68           133269.19          3868.32        328261.88         461531.06
 ROME               697.44           201325.50          7092.56        370050.25         571375.75
 ST JOHNSVILLE      490.32           141538.19          3789.68        181432.25         322970.44
 UTICA              560.34           161749.56         28269.66        844264.31        1006013.88
 TOTALS            4000.00          1154653.00         59619.98       2364109.00        3518762.00

TOTAL NATIONAL INCOME COST=$  5133823.00/YR
```

Table A-24

```
              RESPONSES OF BIDDERS FOR RUN  8 OF THE MOHAWK PERMIT SYSTEM SIMULATION
NUMBER ISSUED=   2000.                TERM= 5 YRS                UNIT=LBS/DAY BOD

MARKET CLEARING PRICE=$1279.07

                     PERMITS BOUGHT          COST          TREATMENT          COST               TOTAL COST
  POLLUTER              LBS/DAY                $            LBS/DAY             $                    $
 ILION                   382.51            489251.25        4617.49         864287.19           1353538.00
 FT PLAIN                261.50            334477.25        4918.50         506593.56            841070.81
 CANAJOHARIE             337.73            431979.00        5662.27        1048857.00           1480836.00
 HERKIMER                243.61            311655.50        1966.19         100835.25            412690.75
 LITTLE FALLS             47.00             60116.15        4283.00        1372304.00           1432420.00
 ROME                    140.00            179069.39        7650.00        1650420.00           1829489.00
 ST JOHNSVILLE           299.45            383014.38        3980.55         747052.06           1130066.00
 UTICA                   286.00            366271.31       28542.00        2764779.00           3133150.00
 TOTALS                 2000.00           2558132.00       61619.99        9055127.00          11613259.00

                        LBS/DAY               $/YR          LBS/DAY            $/YR                 $/YR
 ILION                   382.51            163595.94        4617.49         289000.56            452596.50
 FT PLAIN                261.50            111642.56        4918.50         169354.88            281237.44
 CANAJOHARIE             337.73            144445.19        5662.27         350717.06            495162.25
 HERKIMER                243.61            104278.31        1966.19          33717.31            137995.63
 LITTLE FALLS             47.00             20101.65        4283.00         458871.31            478972.94
 ROME                    140.00             59877.26        7650.00         551867.81            611745.06
 ST JOHNSVILLE           299.45            128072.44        3980.55         249759.44            377871.88
 UTICA                   288.00            123176.06       28542.00         924487.44           1047663.50
 TOTALS                 2000.00            855338.81       61619.99        3027855.00           3883243.00

TOTAL NATIONAL INCOME COST=$  6448779.00/YR
```

The following three pages contain Tables A-25, A-26, and A-27 of the Meta Systems Inc report, "Marketable Effluent Permit Systems." Table A-25 gives the aggregate demand schedule for permits from computer run 9. Tables A-26 and A-27 give the market-clearing results for computer run 9 when the supply of permits is set at 4,000 and 2,000 pounds per day of BOD respectively. The contents of all three tables are described in more detail in Section 6 of this report.

Table A-25

AGGREGATE DEMAND SCHEDULE FOR RUN 9 OF THE MOHAWK PERMIT SYSTEM SIMULATION

PRICE OF PERMIT	DEMAND,LBS/DAY	PRICE OF PERMIT	DEMAND,LBS/DAY
1.00	213619.50	880.07	5403.68
158.90	14170.64	957.83	4404.52
195.65	12763.53	983.68	4065.26
222.45	12511.96	992.19	3953.61
230.14	12414.32	996.06	3901.44
246.59	12225.05	1167.62	2811.44
253.06	12136.13	1222.27	2597.29
323.93	11008.79	1362.84	2362.88
359.16	10608.91	1409.44	2282.91
368.73	10530.16	1556.50	2032.40
392.70	10390.44	1616.14	1931.50
423.36	10206.41	1952.21	1368.39
485.45	9822.91	1997.57	1320.51
510.71	9579.95	2155.18	1151.59
537.87	9324.65	2214.97	1111.30
615.78	8453.59	2240.10	1094.41
740.76	7046.79	3067.10	912.23
749.31	6951.22	3245.83	899.95
799.73	6408.32	3964.91	783.44
965.67	5576.14	4683.99	754.70
		5403.06	728.02

Reproduced from best available copy.

Table A-26

```
             RESPONSES OF BIDDERS FOR RUN 3 OF THE MOHAWK PERMIT SYSTEM SIMULATION
NUMBER ISSUED=   4000.                 TERM= 5 YRS              UNIT=LBS/DAY BOD

MARKET CLEARING PRICE=$ 988.65

                    PERMITS BOUGHT        COST          TREATMENT         COST            TOTAL COST
  POLLUTER            LBS/DAY              $             LBS/DAY           $                  $
ILION                 600.35           593539.00         4399.64        698508.81         1292047.00
FT PLAIN              276.78           273642.31         4903.21        547021.56          820663.88
CANAJOHARIE           645.94           638506.38         5254.16        805042.00         1443548.00
HERKIMER              294.13           290788.25         1915.97         56150.47          346938.69
LITTLE FALLS          477.05           471632.94         3852.95       1086378.00         1558010.00
ROME                  661.24           653733.44         7128.76       1257750.00         1911483.00
ST JOHNSVILLE         501.88           496180.19         3778.12        593528.94         1089709.00
UTICA                 340.44           336573.67        28489.56       3053027.00         3389600.00
S.C.U.M.              202.30           199999.94            0.0              0.0           199999.94
TOTALS               4000.00          3954593.00        59822.28       8097405.00        12051997.00

                      LBS/DAY             $/YR           LBS/DAY          $/YR               $/YR
ILION                 600.35           156575.06         4399.64        184266.06          340841.13
FT PLAIN              276.78            72186.63         4903.21        144303.81          216490.44
CANAJOHARIE           645.94           168437.56         5254.16        212369.44          380807.00
HERKIMER              294.13            76709.69         1915.97         14812.45           91522.13
LITTLE FALLS          477.05           124416.38         3852.95        286585.63          411002.00
ROME                  661.24           172454.31         7128.76        331793.44          504247.75
ST JOHNSVILLE         501.88           130891.94         3778.12        156572.44          287464.38
UTICA                 340.44            88787.81        28489.56        805386.06          894173.88
S.C.U.M.              202.30            52759.82            0.0              0.0            52759.82
TOTALS               4000.00          1043219.50        59822.28       2136089.00         3179307.00

TOTAL NATIONAL INCOME COST=$  5269251.00/YR
```

Table A-27

```
                 RESPONSES OF BIDDERS FOR RUN  9 OF THE MOHAWK PERMIT SYSTEM SIMULATION

NUMBER ISSUED=   2000.                  TERM= 5 YRS                 UNIT=LBS/DAY BOD

MARKET CLEARING PRICE=$1575.65

                 PERMITS BOUGHT         COST            TREATMENT           COST              TOTAL COST
  POLLUTER          LBS/DAY               $               LBS/DAY              $                    $
ILION               342.85            540205.56           4657.15         1029023.06           1569228.00
FT PLAIN            260.62            410645.00           4919.38          567746.13            978391.13
CANAJOHARIE         288.94            455272.25           5711.05         1262632.00           1717904.00
HERKIMER            234.66            369737.13           1975.34          134978.19            504715.31
LITTLE FALLS         47.00             74055.69           4283.00         1550027.00           1624082.00
ROME                140.00            220591.44           7650.00         1833961.00           2054552.00
ST JOHNSVILLE       270.97            426950.06           4009.03          889590.19           1316540.00
UTICA               288.00            453789.13          28542.00         3105067.00           3558855.00
S.C.U.M.            126.93            199999.94              0.0               0.0              199999.94
TOTALS             1999.96           3151242.00          61746.96        10373024.00          13524266.00

                    LBS/DAY               $/YR            LBS/DAY            $/YR                 $/YR
ILION               342.85            142505.75           4657.15          271455.44            413961.19
FT PLAIN            260.62            108327.81           4919.38          149770.94            258098.75
CANAJOHARIE         288.94            120100.44           5711.05          333081.31            453181.75
HERKIMER            234.66             97536.31           1975.34           35607.14            133143.44
LITTLE FALLS         47.00             19535.83           4283.00          408895.88            428431.69
ROME                140.00             58191.84           7650.00          483797.44            541989.25
ST JOHNSVILLE       270.97            112629.06           4009.03          234673.13            347302.19
UTICA               288.00            119708.94          28542.00          819114.19            938823.13
S.C.U.M.            126.93             52759.82              0.0               0.0               52759.82
TOTALS             1999.96            831295.13          61746.96         2736395.00           3567690.00

TOTAL NATIONAL INCOME COST=$  6555287.00/YR
```

The following three pages contain Tables A-28, A-29, and A-30 of the Meta Systems Inc report, "Marketable Effluent Permit Systems." Table A-28 gives the aggregate demand schedule for permits from computer run 10. Tables A-29 and A-30 give the market-clearing results for computer run 10 when the supply of permits is set at 4,000 and 2,000 pounds per day of BOD respectively. The contents of all three tables are described in more detail in Section 6 of this report.

Table A-28

```
AGGREGATE DEMAND SCHEDULE FOR RLA 10 OF THE MOHAWK PERMIT SYSTEM SIMULATION

PRICE OF PERMIT        DEMAND,LBS/DAY        PRICE OF PERMIT        DEMAND,LBS/DAY
           1.00            1013619.50                 880.07               6312.70
         158.90              19205.18                 957.83               5239.73
         195.66              16852.15                 983.68               4878.54
         222.45              16108.29                 992.19               4759.91
         230.14              15890.41                 996.06               4704.60
         246.59              15469.29                1167.62               3496.60
         253.06              15297.43                1222.27               3251.81
         323.90              13478.66                1362.84               2949.89
         359.16              12826.25                1409.44               2850.51
         368.27              12707.73                1556.50               2546.37
         392.70              12427.64                1616.14               2426.51
         423.36              12096.07                1952.21               1778.18
         465.45              11470.86                1997.57               1720.99
         510.71              11146.39                2155.18               1522.79
         537.87              10812.01                2214.97               1472.48
         615.73               9751.75                2240.10               1451.54
         740.76               8126.76                3067.10               1173.06
         749.31               8018.87                3245.83               1146.42
         799.73               7409.66                3964.91                985.21
         866.67               6499.22                4683.98                925.49
                                                     5403.06                876.08
```

Table A-29

```
                    RESPONSES OF BIDDERS FOR RUN 10 OF THE MOHAWK PERMIT SYSTEM SIMULATION

NUMBER ISSUED=   4000.                 TERM= 5 YRS                UNIT=LBS/DAY BOD

MARKET CLEARING PRICE=$1096.13

                   PERMITS BOUGHT           COST            TREATMENT          COST              TOTAL COST
  POLLUTER           LBS/DAY                 $               LBS/DAY            $                    $
ILION                 554.19             607462.13           4445.81        746691.50           1354153.00
FT PLAIN              273.82             300146.56           4906.18        550107.81            850254.38
CANAJOHARIE           580.49             636292.50           5419.51        873159.50           1509452.00
HERKIMER              285.76             313230.50           1924.24         64871.10            378101.56
LITTLE FALLS          218.79             239820.38           4111.21       1355583.00           1595403.00
ROME                  421.44             461950.50           7368.56       1507715.00           1969665.00
ST JOHNSVILLE         459.60             503778.12           3820.40        637600.19           1141378.00
UTICA                 288.00             315685.00          28542.00       3105067.00           3420752.00
S.C.U.M.              912.30             999999.81              0.0             0.0              999999.81
TOTALS               3994.79            4378763.00          60537.90       8840194.00          13219157.00

                     LBS/DAY                $/YR             LBS/DAY           $/YR                 $/YR
ILION                 554.19             160243.00           4445.81        196976.63            357224.63
FT PLAIN              273.82              79173.28           4906.18        145118.00            224296.38
CANAJOHARIE           580.49             167853.44           5419.51        230338.75            398192.19
HERKIMER              285.76              82629.94           1924.24         17112.94             99742.88
LITTLE FALLS          218.79              63264.42           4111.21        357601.69            420866.06
ROME                  421.44             121862.13           7368.56        397734.00            519596.13
ST JOHNSVILLE         459.60             132896.25           3820.40        168198.38            301094.63
UTICA                 288.00              83277.44          28542.00        619114.19            902391.63
S.C.U.M.              912.30             263799.13              0.0             0.0              263799.13
TOTALS               3994.79            1155008.00          60537.90       2332194.00           3487202.00

TOTAL NATIONAL INCOME COST=$  5700798.00/YR
```

Table A-30

```
              RESPONSES OF BIDDERS FOR RUN 10 OF THE MOHAWK PERMIT SYSTEM SIMULATION

NUMBER ISSUED=    2000.                TERM= 5 YRS                UNIT=LBS/DAY BOD

MARKET CLEARING PRICE=$1837.28

                  PERMITS BOUGHT        COST         TREATMENT         COST           TOTAL COST
  POLLUTER           LBS/DAY              $            LBS/DAY            $                $
ILION                227.56         418091.06         4772.44       1225738.00       1643829.00
FT PLAIN             253.42         465581.81         4926.58        580037.56       1045619.38
CANAJOHARIE          129.91         238668.94         5870.09       1534016.00       1772684.00
HERKIMER             197.36         362595.69         2012.64        198621.38        561217.06
LITTLE FALLS          47.00          86349.63         4283.00       1550027.00       1636376.00
ROME                 140.00         257211.63         7650.00       1833961.00       2091172.00
ST JOHNSVILLE        168.07         308786.75         4111.93       1065170.00       1373956.00
UTICA                288.00         529121.06        28542.00       3105067.00       3634188.00
S.C.U.M.             544.30         999999.94            0.0             0.0          999999.94
TOTALS              1995.62        3666392.00        62168.67      11092647.00      14759040.00

                     LBS/DAY           $/YR          LBS/DAY           $/YR             $/YR
ILION                227.56         110239.44         4772.44        323351.31        433640.75
FT PLAIN             253.42         122820.06         4926.58        153013.44        275833.50
CANAJOHARIE          129.91          62960.68         5870.09        404672.19        467632.81
HERKIMER             197.36          95652.44         2012.64         52396.16        148048.56
LITTLE FALLS          47.00          22778.96         4283.00        408895.88        431674.81
ROME                 140.00          67852.19         7650.00        483797.44        551649.63
ST JOHNSVILLE        168.07          81457.69         4111.93        280991.00        362448.69
UTICA                288.00         139561.69        28542.00        819114.19        958695.88
S.C.U.M.             544.30         263799.19            0.0             0.0          263799.19
TOTALS              1995.62         967191.25        62168.67       2926231.00       3893422.00

TOTAL NATIONAL INCOME COST=$  6540353.00/YR
```

The following three pages contain Tables A-31, A-32, and A-33 of the Meta Systems Inc report, "Marketable Effluent Permit Systems." Table A-31 gives the aggregate demand schedule for permits from computer run 11. Tables A-32 and A-33 give the market-clearing results for computer run 11 when the supply of permits is set at 1,000 and 500 pounds per day of BOD respectively. The contents of all three tables are described in more detail in Section 6 of this report.

Table A-31

```
AGGREGATE DEMAND SCHEDULE FOR RUN 11 OF THE MOHAWK PERMIT SYSTEM SIMULATION

            PRICE OF PERMIT          DEMAND,LBS/DAY
                  0.0                    10180.00
                 97.40                    5225.42
                137.89                    4554.70
                253.06                    1987.76
                368.23                    1262.74
                423.36                    1071.82
                749.31                     907.64
                992.19                     876.69
               1616.14                     584.50
               1997.57                     405.89
               2240.10                     287.21
               3245.83                     238.33
               3964.91                     133.00
               4587.98                     112.00
               5403.06                      91.00
```

Table A-32

```
            RESPONSES OF BIDDERS FOR RUN 11 OF THE MOHAWK PERMIT SYSTEM SIMULATION

NUMBER ISSUED=   1000.                TERM= 5 YRS              UNIT=LBS/DAY BOD

MARKET CLEARING PRICE=$ 565.94

                  PERMITS BOUGHT         COST          TREATMENT          COST          TOTAL COST
  POLLUTER           LBS/DAY               $            LBS/DAY            $                $
ILION                642.58           363662.00         4357.42        665689.13       1029351.13
FT PLAIN             357.42           202280.06         4822.58        492599.69        694879.75
TOTALS              1000.00           565942.06         9180.00       1158288.00       1724230.00

                     LBS/DAY              $/YR          LBS/DAY           $/YR             $/YR
ILION                642.58            95933.69         4357.42        175608.25        271541.94
FT PLAIN             357.42            53361.32         4822.58        129947.38        183308.69
TOTALS              1000.00           149295.06         9180.00        305555.44        454850.50

TOTAL NATIONAL INCOME COST=$   786952.63/YR
```

Table A-33

```
            RESPONSES OF BIDDERS FOR RUN 11 OF THE MOHAWK PERMIT SYSTEM SIMULATION
NUMBER ISSUED=    500.              TERM= 5 YRS            UNIT=LBS/DAY BOD

MARKET CLEARING PRICE=$1796.00

                 PERMITS SOUGHT       COST         TREATMENT        COST          TOTAL COST
 POLLUTER          LBS/DAY             $            LBS/DAY          $                $
ILION              245.47          441004.00        4754.53      1193214.00       1634218.00
FT PLAIN           254.53          457296.81        4925.46       578006.69       1035303.50
TOTALS             500.00          898300.81        9680.00      1771220.00       2669521.00

                   LBS/DAY           $/YR           LBS/DAY         $/YR             $/YR
ILION              245.47          116336.50        4754.53       314768.88        431105.38
FT PLAIN           254.53          120634.50        4925.46       152477.69        273112.19
TOTALS             500.00          236971.00        9680.00       467246.38        704217.38

TOTAL NATIONAL INCOME COST=$  1118521.00/YR
```

The following three pages contain Tables A-34, A-35, and A-36 of the Meta Systems Inc report, "Marketable Effluent Permit Systems." Table A-34 gives the aggregate demand schedule for permits from computer run 12. Tables A-35 and A-36 give the market-clearing results for computer run 12 when the supply of permits is set at 70,000 and 35,000 pounds per day of BP respectively. The contents of all three tables are described in more detail in Section 6 of this report.

Table A-34

AGGREGATE DEMAND SCHEDULE FOR RUN 12 OF THE MOHAWK PERMIT SYSTEM SIMULATION

PRICE OF PERMIT	DEMAND,LBS/DAY	PRICE OF PERMIT	DEMAND,LBS/DAY
0.0	117802.00	239.68	22548.64
50.25	94177.31	241.26	22437.91
60.26	90223.25	266.95	20637.44
68.41	86482.50	268.97	20495.52
71.41	84324.13	276.57	19985.09
74.12	80625.75	281.76	19638.47
75.53	78071.81	289.58	19375.35
80.10	68926.44	294.21	19223.25
83.09	61857.46	316.70	18978.22
83.36	61336.45	378.55	18327.80
89.77	44989.68	417.26	17915.22
89.79	44952.24	448.15	17690.39
91.20	42355.76	470.06	17537.18
95.08	39212.80	489.38	17402.08
100.95	36866.91	535.79	17077.54
105.26	34913.70	538.32	17059.83
124.45	33429.91	663.55	16184.09
127.01	29032.05	677.36	16115.95
129.53	28469.30	689.18	16057.35
130.06	28441.09	693.03	16045.94
151.81	27458.90	704.46	16025.89
160.27	27197.79	707.21	15902.20
175.44	26566.35	709.97	15799.87
200.77	25205.71	712.73	15697.54
212.42	24466.49	759.94	15614.91
221.31	23772.27	906.58	15545.50
		1135.79	15437.00

Table A-35

```
             RESPONSES OF BIDDERS FOR RUN 12 OF THE MOHAWK PERMIT SYSTEM SIMULATION

NUMBER ISSUED=  70000.              TERM= 5 YRS              UNIT=LBS/DAY BP

MARKET CLEARING PRICE=$  79.56

                  PERMITS BOUGHT         COST         TREATMENT          COST          TOTAL COST
  POLLUTER           LBS/DAY              $            LBS/DAY            $                $
FT PLAIN             4517.68          359449.63       12771.13       678679.94       1038129.56
ILION                4576.03          364076.31       14471.97       946879.81       1310956.00
CANAJOHARIE          7126.72          567013.56       12432.28       772901.69       1339915.00
HERKIMER             2585.73          205724.69        5127.27        52243.09        257967.75
LITTLE FALLS         7667.00          609999.25        6951.00       536981.25       1146980.00
ROME                16171.13         1286601.00       14880.88       414734.75       1701335.00
ST JOHNSVILLE        7164.00          569979.69        7047.00       458897.88       1028877.56
UTICA               20191.59         1606476.00       85197.38      1292902.00       2899378.00
TOTALS              70000.00         5569318.00      158878.88      5154217.00      10723537.00

                     LBS/DAY             $/YR          LBS/DAY           $/YR             $/YR
FT PLAIN             4517.68           94822.50       12771.13       179035.19        273857.69
ILION                4576.03           96043.00       14471.97       249786.13        345829.13
CANAJOHARIE          7126.72          149577.69       12432.29       203890.81        353468.50
HERKIMER             2585.73           54270.01        5127.27        13781.68         68051.69
LITTLE FALLS         7667.00          160917.31        6951.00       141655.19        302572.50
ROME                16171.13          339404.31       14880.88       109406.69        448811.00
ST JOHNSVILLE        7164.00          150360.19        7047.00       121056.88        271417.06
UTICA               20191.59          423787.06       85197.38       341066.50        764853.56
TOTALS              70000.00         1469181.00      158878.88      1359678.00       2828859.00

TOTAL NATIONAL INCOME COST=$  2590758.00/YR
```

Table A-36

```
          RESPONSES OF BIDDERS FOR RUN 12 OF THE MOHAWK PERMIT SYSTEM SIMULATION

NUMBER ISSUED=  35000.              TERM= 5 YRS             UNIT=LBS/DAY BP

MARKET CLEARING PRICE=$ 105.07

                  PERMITS BOUGHT       COST         TREATMENT        COST          TOTAL COST
  POLLUTER           LBS/DAY            $            LBS/DAY          $                $
FT PLAIN            1802.01         189330.69       15486.99       909371.75       1098702.00
ILION               2258.55         237297.81       16789.45      1136005.00       1373302.00
CANAJOHARIE         2387.51         250847.75       17171.48      1174709.00       1425556.00
HERKIMER            2164.73         227441.00        5548.26        91106.38        318547.38
LITTLE FALLS        7584.70         796897.50        7033.30       545454.88       1342352.00
ROME                6549.25         688106.50       24502.75      1251872.00       1939978.00
ST JOHNSVILLE       1716.52         180348.75       12494.48       936236.25       1116585.00
UTICA              10536.73        1107057.00       94852.25      2184182.00       3291239.00
TOTALS             35000.01        3677325.00      193878.88      8228935.00      11906261.00

                     LBS/DAY           $/YR          LBS/DAY         $/YR             $/YR
FT PLAIN            1802.01          49945.29       15486.99       239891.50        289836.75
ILION               2258.55          62598.97       16789.45       299677.19        362276.13
CANAJOHARIE         2387.51          66173.44       17171.48       309887.25        376060.69
HERKIMER            2164.73          59998.75        5548.26        24033.79         84032.50
LITTLE FALLS        7584.70         210220.88        7033.30       143890.56        354111.44
ROME                6549.25         181521.94       24502.75       330242.81        511764.75
ST JOHNSVILLE       1716.52          47575.86       12494.48       246978.38        294554.19
UTICA              10536.73         292040.75       94852.25       576185.44        868226.19
TOTALS             35000.01         970075.38      193878.86      2170786.00       3140861.00

TOTAL NATIONAL INCOME COST=$  5040119.00/YR
```

The following three pages contain Tables A-37, A-38, and A-39 of the Meta Systems Inc report, "Marketable Effluent Permit Systems." Table A-37 gives the aggregate demand schedule for permits in computer run 13. Tables A-38 and A-39 give the market-clearing results for computer run 13 when the supply of permits is set at 70,000 and 35,000 pounds per day of BP respectively. The contents of all three tables are described in more detail in Section 6 of this report.

Table A-37

AGGREGATE DEMAND SCHEDULE FOR RUN 13 OF THE MOHAWK PERMIT SYSTEM SIMULATION

PRICE OF PERMIT	DEMAND,LBS/DAY	PRICE OF PERMIT	DEMAND,LBS/DAY
0.0	166886.00	1302.55	26538.42
324.53	161853.19	1358.08	26381.68
341.42	128617.69	1520.68	25516.00
358.31	119813.38	1794.96	25158.34
375.25	119635.63	1832.81	24749.38
440.56	110797.69	1925.78	23757.75
480.76	106882.88	1934.90	23658.06
482.84	106380.00	2014.65	22807.10
499.56	92749.38	2015.92	22787.42
510.87	91991.31	2074.83	21856.80
502.42	81877.63	2138.35	20853.40
503.99	73022.94	2164.14	20450.70
505.89	71918.31	2214.77	19651.30
516.29	66796.71	2262.05	19358.84
532.81	64036.36	2385.75	18593.75
535.60	56847.10	2727.41	18132.23
535.72	56538.95	2821.85	18038.33
538.64	50952.53	3159.74	17674.28
590.45	41398.69	3347.58	17466.65
591.89	41364.16	3364.34	17448.13
622.35	40847.15	3622.21	17163.09
655.87	40133.95	4123.01	16609.53
667.50	37907.66	4304.38	16409.05
694.30	33035.02	4701.76	15975.56
706.07	31669.55	4712.76	15963.56
732.73	28746.34	4769.38	15918.48
753.06	28595.55	5080.28	15758.23
964.11	27570.95	5424.17	15647.73
1076.62	27263.07	5449.03	15643.39
1195.48	26926.95	6593.67	15443.57
		6676.11	15437.00

Table A-38

```
            RESPONSES OF BIDDERS FOR RUN 13 OF THE MOHAWK PERMIT SYSTEM SIMULATION

NUMBER ISSUED=  70000.                 TERM=25 YRS                UNIT=LBS/DAY BP

MARKET CLEARING PRICE=$ 509.78


                    PERMITS BOUGHT          COST             TREATMENT            COST                TOTAL COST
  POLLUTER             LBS/DAY               $                LBS/DAY               $                      $
FT PLAIN               1496.08          757566.81            15802.92          6511259.00              7268825.00
ILION                  1865.69          951078.06            17182.32          8624598.00              9575676.00
CANAJOHARIE            6139.02         3129530.00            13419.98          6555836.00              9685366.00
HERKIMER               2370.60         1208475.00             5342.40           389572.06              1598047.00
LITTLE FALLS          14318.96         7299476.00              299.04            76220.56              7375696.00
ROME                  19022.22         9697088.00            12029.78          2321308.00             12018396.00
ST JOHNSVILLE         14174.30         7225732.00               36.70             9353.21              7235085.00
UTICA                 10623.19         5415457.00            94765.75         14326941.00             19742384.00
TOTALS                70000.00        35684384.00           158878.88         38815024.00             74499424.00

                       LBS/DAY              $/YR              LBS/DAY             $/YR                   $/YR
FT PLAIN               1496.08           65007.49            15802.92           558737.00               623744.44
ILION                  1865.69           81612.81            17182.32           740084.50               821697.31
CANAJOHARIE            6139.02          268547.75            13419.98           562562.19               831109.94
HERKIMER               2370.60          103700.31             5342.40            33429.53               137129.81
LITTLE FALLS          14318.96          626374.56              299.04             6540.55               632915.06
ROME                  19022.22          832115.81            12029.78           199193.50              1031309.31
ST JOHNSVILLE         14174.30          620046.56               36.70              802.61               620849.13
UTICA                 10623.19          464705.19            94765.75          1229407.00              1694112.00
TOTALS                70000.00         3062109.00           158878.88          3330752.00              6392861.00

TOTAL NATIONAL INCOME COST=$  3330754.00/YR
```

Table A-39

```
                 RESPONSES OF BIDDERS FOR RUN 13 OF THE MOHAWK PERMIT SYSTEM SIMULATION

NUMBER ISSUED=  35000.                   TERM=25 YRS                    UNIT=LBS/DAY 3P

MARKET CLEARING PRICE=$ 683.49

                  PERMITS BOUGHT         COST            TREATMENT          COST             TOTAL COST
  POLLUTER           LBS/DAY               $               LBS/DAY            $                   $
FT PLAIN             1447.86          989599.25          15841.14       6534061.00         7523660.00
ILION                1864.61         1274447.00          17183.39       8625232.00         9899679.00
CANAJOHARIE          1908.14         1304198.00          17650.86       8864987.00        10169185.00
HERKIMER             1849.77         1264301.00           5863.23        700316.50         1964617.00
LITTLE FALLS         9514.18         6502867.00           5103.82       3286463.00         9789330.00
ROME                 6300.00         4306002.00          24752.00       9338505.00        13644507.00
ST JOHNSVILLE        1541.39         1053531.00          12669.61       6827980.00         7881511.00
UTICA               10574.10         7227318.00          94814.88      14356243.00        21583552.00
TOTALS              35000.04        23922256.00         193878.88      58533728.00        82456000.00

                     LBS/DAY              $/YR             LBS/DAY           $/YR               $/YR
FT PLAIN             1447.86           34918.78          15841.14        560693.63          645612.00
ILION                1864.61          109361.44          17183.39        740138.98          849500.31
CANAJOHARIE          1908.14          111914.38          17650.86        760712.50          872626.88
HERKIMER             1849.77          108490.75           5863.23         60094.75          168585.50
LITTLE FALLS         9514.18          558016.88           5103.82        282014.31          840031.19
ROME                 6300.00          369501.88          24752.00        801345.50         1170847.00
ST JOHNSVILLE        1541.39           90404.44          12669.61        585915.06          676319.50
UTICA               10574.10          620182.63          94814.88       1231922.00         1852104.00
TOTALS              35000.04         2052790.00         193878.88       5022831.00         7075621.00

TOTAL NATIONAL INCOME COST=$  5022833.00/YR
```

The following three pages contain Tables A-40, A-41, and A-42 of the Meta Systems Inc report, "Marketable Effluent Permit Systems." Table A-40 gives the aggregate demand schedule for permits from computer run 14. Tables A-41 and A-42 give the market-clearing results for computer run 14 when the supply of permits is set at 70,000 and 35,000 pounds per day of BP respectively. The contents of all three tables are described in more detail in Section 6 of this report.

Table A-40

AGGREGATE DEMAND SCHEDULE FOR RUN 14 OF THE MOHAWK PERMIT SYSTEM SIMULATION

PRICE OF PERMIT	DEMAND,LBS/DAY
0.0	166886.00
44.99	136627.69
47.02	134747.38
50.25	130913.75
58.47	121781.63
59.73	119810.89
60.26	118628.25
65.12	109009.56
68.41	101315.50
71.41	94455.63
74.12	88300.88
75.53	85181.06
77.25	81032.63
80.10	73608.75
83.09	65864.88
83.36	65332.24
89.77	47489.20
89.79	47447.74
91.20	44533.67
95.08	40616.55
100.85	36866.91
105.26	34913.70
124.45	33429.91
127.01	29032.05
129.58	28469.30
130.06	28441.09
151.81	27458.90
160.27	27197.79
175.44	26566.35
200.77	25205.71
212.42	24466.49
221.31	23772.27
229.68	22548.64
241.26	22437.91
266.95	20637.44
268.97	20495.52
276.57	19985.09
281.76	19638.47
289.58	19375.35
294.21	19223.25
316.70	18978.22
378.55	18327.80
417.26	17915.22
448.15	17690.39
470.06	17537.18
489.38	17402.08
525.79	17077.54
538.32	17059.83
663.55	16184.09
677.36	16115.95
689.18	16057.35
693.03	16045.94
704.46	16025.89
707.21	15902.20
709.97	15799.87
712.73	15697.54
759.94	15614.91
906.58	15545.50
1135.79	15437.00

Table A-41

```
          RESPONSES OF BIDDERS FOR RUN 14 OF THE MOHAWK PERMIT SYSTEM SIMULATION

NUMBER ISSUED=  70000.                 TERM= 5 YRS              UNIT=LBS/DAY BP

MARKET CLEARING PRICE=$  81.49

                    PERMITS SOUGHT        COST          TREATMENT         COST           TOTAL COST
  POLLUTER            LBS/DAY              $             LBS/DAY           $                 $
FT PLAIN              4015.99          327272.63        13273.01       719095.00        1046367.63
ILION                 3335.98          271857.00        15712.02      1046737.06        1318594.00
CANAJOHARIE           6238.89          508422.06        13320.11       844395.81        1352817.00
HERKIMER              2553.86          208119.88         5159.14        54809.34         262929.19
LITTLE FALLS         12034.83          980746.81         2583.17       138753.38        1119500.00
ROME                 15701.27         1279533.00        15350.73       452571.13        1732104.00
ST JOHNSVILLE         6658.55          542620.81         7552.45       499736.00        1042356.81
UTICA                19460.71         1585899.00        85928.25      1351757.00        2937656.00
TOTALS               70000.06         5704469.00       158878.88      5107853.00       10812323.00

                      LBS/DAY             $/YR           LBS/DAY          $/YR              $/YR
FT PLAIN              4015.99           86334.25        13273.01       189696.69         276030.94
ILION                 3335.98           71715.63        15712.02       276128.38         347844.00
CANAJOHARIE           6238.89          134121.31        13320.11       222750.94         356872.25
HERKIMER              2553.86           54901.86         5159.14        14458.66          69360.50
LITTLE FALLS         12034.83          258720.19         2583.17        36603.03         295323.19
ROME                 15701.27          337539.75        15350.73       119387.88         456927.63
ST JOHNSVILLE         6658.55          143142.94         7552.45       131829.94         274972.88
UTICA                19460.71          418358.88        85928.25       356592.38         774951.25
TOTALS               70000.06         1504834.00       158878.88      1347447.00        2852281.00

TOTAL NATIONAL INCOME COST=$  3505342.00/YR
```

Table A-42

```
                 RESPONSES OF BIDDERS FOR RUN 14 OF THE MOHAWK PERMIT SYSTEM SIMULATION

NUMBER ISSUED=  35000.                 TERM= 5 YRS                UNIT=LBS/DAY BP

MARKET CLEARING PRICE=$ 105.07

                    PERMITS BOUGHT          COST           TREATMENT          COST          TOTAL COST
  POLLUTER             LBS/DAY                $              LBS/DAY            $                $
FT PLAIN               1802.01            139330.69         15486.99        909371.63       1098702.00
ILION                  2258.55            237297.81         16789.45       1136005.00       1373302.00
CANAJOHARIE            2387.51            250647.75         17171.48       1174708.00       1425555.00
HERKIMER               2164.73            227441.00          5548.26         91106.38        318547.38
LITTLE FALLS           7584.70            796897.50          7033.30        545454.75       1342352.00
ROME                   6549.25            688106.50         24502.75       1251872.00       1939978.00
ST JOHNSVILLE          1716.52            180348.75         12494.48        936236.13       1116584.00
UTICA                 10536.73           1107057.00         94852.25       2184182.00       3291239.00
TOTALS                35000.01           3677325.00        193878.88       8228934.00      11906259.00

                       LBS/DAY              $/YR           LBS/DAY            $/YR             $/YR
FT PLAIN               1802.01             49945.29         15486.99        239891.50        289836.75
ILION                  2258.55             62598.97         16789.45        299677.19        362276.13
CANAJOHARIE            2387.51             66173.44         17171.48        309887.00        376060.44
HERKIMER               2164.73             59996.75          5548.26         24033.79         84032.50
LITTLE FALLS           7584.70            210220.88          7033.30        143890.50        354111.38
ROME                   6549.25            181521.94         24502.75        330242.81        511764.75
ST JOHNSVILLE          1716.52             47575.86         12494.48        246978.31        294554.13
UTICA                 10536.73            292040.75         94852.25        576185.44        868226.19
TOTALS                35000.01            970075.38        193878.88       2170786.00       3140861.00

TOTAL NATIONAL INCOME COST=$  5040113.00/YR
```

The following three pages contain Tables A-43, A-44, and A-45 of the Meta Systems Inc report, "Marketable Effluent Permit Systems." Table A-43 gives the aggregate demand schedule for permits from computer run 15. Tables A-44 and A-45 give the market-clearing results for computer run 15 when the supply of permits is set at 70,000 and 35,000 pounds per day of BP respectively. The contents of all three tables are described in more detail in Section 6 of this report.

Table A-43

AGGREGATE DEMAND SCHEDULE FOR RUN 15 OF THE MOHAWK PERMIT SYSTEM SIMULATION

PRICE OF PERMIT	DEMAND,LBS/DAY	PRICE OF PERMIT	DEMAND,LBS/DAY
0.0	117802.00	388.51	22548.63
81.45	94177.31	391.07	22437.91
97.68	90223.25	432.70	20637.42
110.88	86483.50	435.98	20495.50
115.75	84324.19	448.31	19985.09
120.15	80625.75	456.71	19638.49
122.42	78071.75	469.38	19375.35
129.83	68926.38	476.89	19223.25
134.68	61857.56	513.34	18978.22
135.13	61386.47	613.60	18327.80
145.52	44989.64	676.34	17915.22
145.55	44952.19	726.42	17690.39
147.83	42355.78	761.93	17537.18
154.11	39313.78	793.25	17402.08
163.48	36866.00	868.47	17077.54
170.62	34913.68	872.57	17059.83
201.73	33429.90	1075.56	16184.09
205.88	29032.04	1097.96	16115.94
210.03	28469.29	1117.11	16057.34
210.82	28441.09	1123.34	16045.93
246.07	27458.89	1141.87	16025.88
259.79	27197.78	1146.34	15902.20
284.39	26566.34	1150.81	15799.87
325.43	25205.70	1155.28	15697.54
344.32	24466.46	1231.80	15614.91
358.72	23772.24	1469.49	15545.50
		1841.03	15437.00

Table A-44

```
              RESPONSES OF BIDDERS FOR RUN 15 OF THE MOHAWK PERMIT SYSTEM SIMULATION

NUMBER ISSUED=   70000.                TERM=10 YRS               UNIT=LBS/DAY BP

MARKET CLEARING PRICE=$ 128.96

                  PERMITS BOUGHT         COST           TREATMENT         COST           TOTAL COST
   POLLUTER          LBS/DAY               $             LBS/DAY            $                 $
FT PLAIN             4517.88           582640.75         12771.12       1100087.00        1682727.00
ILION                4576.00           590136.75         14472.00       1534822.00        2124958.00
CANAJOHARIE          7126.73           919086.50         12432.27       1252813.00        2171899.00
HERKIMER             2585.73           333463.88          5127.27         84682.06         418145.94
LITTLE FALLS         7667.00           988761.94          6951.00        870405.56        1859167.00
ROME                16171.13          2085482.00         14880.87        672253.00        2757735.00
ST JOHNSVILLE        7164.00           923893.38          7047.00        743838.50        1667731.00
UTICA               20191.59          2603975.00         85197.38       2095696.00        4699671.00
TOTALS              70000.00          9027437.00        158878.88       8354596.00       17382032.00

                     LBS/DAY              $/YR           LBS/DAY           $/YR              $/YR
FT PLAIN             4517.88            94822.56         12771.12        179035.00         273857.56
ILION                4576.00            96042.50         14472.00        249786.50         345829.00
CANAJOHARIE          7126.73           149577.88         12432.27        203890.56         353468.44
HERKIMER             2585.73            54269.99          5127.27         13781.69          68051.63
LITTLE FALLS         7667.00           160917.25          6951.00        141655.19         302572.44
ROME                16171.13           339404.31         14880.87        109406.63         448810.94
ST JOHNSVILLE        7164.00           150360.13          7047.00        121056.88         271417.00
UTICA               20191.59           423787.13         85197.38        341066.63         764853.75
TOTALS              70000.00          1459181.00        158878.88       1359679.00        2828860.00

TOTAL NATIONAL INCOME COST=$  3580759.00/YR
```

Table A-45

```
                 RESPONSES OF BIDDERS FOR RUN 15 OF THE MOHAWK PERMIT SYSTEM SIMULATION

NUMBER ISSUED=  35000.                    TERM=10 YRS                  UNIT=LBS/DAY BP

MARKET CLEARING PRICE=$ 170.30

                      PERMITS BOUGHT            COST             TREATMENT          COST                TOTAL COST
  POLLUTER               LBS/DAY                 $                LBS/DAY             $                      $
FT PLAIN                 1802.00             306889.38           15487.00         1474022.00           1780911.00
ILION                    2258.55             384641.00           16789.45         1841379.00           2226020.00
CANAJOHARIE              2387.52             406604.94           17171.48         1904114.00           2310718.00
HERKIMER                 2164.73             368664.44            5548.26          147676.38            516340.81
LITTLE FALLS             7584.70            1291709.00            7033.30          884140.75           2175849.00
ROME                     6549.25            1115367.00           24502.75         2029190.00           3144557.00
ST JOHNSVILLE            1716.52             292331.50           12494.48         1517566.00           1809897.00
UTICA                   10536.74            1794456.00           94852.25         3540392.00           5334848.00
TOTALS                  35000.00            5960662.00          193878.94        13338479.00          19299136.00

                         LBS/DAY                $/YR              LBS/DAY            $/YR                  $/YR
FT PLAIN                 1802.00              49945.09           15487.00          239891.50            289836.56
ILION                    2258.55              62598.88           16789.45          299677.50            362276.38
CANAJOHARIE              2387.52              66173.38           17171.48          309887.38            376060.75
HERKIMER                 2164.73              59998.75            5548.26           24033.77             84032.50
LITTLE FALLS             7584.70             210220.75            7033.30          143890.56            354111.31
ROME                     6549.25             181521.75           24502.75          330243.00            511764.75
ST JOHNSVILLE            1716.52              47575.85           12494.48          246978.13            294553.94
UTICA                   10536.74             292040.94           94852.25          576185.44            868226.38
TOTALS                  35000.00             970075.31          193878.94         2170787.00           3140862.00

TOTAL NATIONAL INCOME COST=$  5040119.00/YR
```

The following three pages contain Tables A-46, A-47, and A-48 of the Meta Systems Inc report, "Marketable Effluent Permit Systems." Table A-46 gives the aggregate demand schedule for permits from computer run 16. Tables A-47 and A-48 give the market-clearing results for computer run 16 when the supply of permits is set at 70,000 and 35,000 pounds per day of BP respectively. The contents of all three tables are described in more detail in Section 6 of this report.

Table A-46

AGGREGATE DEMAND SCHEDULE FOR RUN 16 OF THE MOHAWK PERMIT SYSTEM SIMULATION

PRICE OF PERMIT	DEMAND,LBS/DAY	PRICE OF PERMIT	DEMAND,LBS/DAY
0.0	117802.00	480.92	22548.63
100.83	94177.38	484.09	22437.91
120.91	90223.31	535.62	20637.43
137.25	86483.56	539.68	20495.51
143.28	84324.25	554.94	19985.10
148.73	80625.81	565.34	19638.48
151.54	78071.81	581.03	19375.35
160.71	68926.44	590.32	19223.25
166.72	61857.58	625.44	18978.22
167.27	61396.48	759.54	18327.80
180.13	44989.71	837.21	17915.22
180.16	44952.19	899.20	17690.39
182.99	42355.79	943.16	17537.18
190.77	39313.80	981.93	17402.08
202.36	36866.93	1075.04	17077.54
211.20	34913.68	1080.12	17059.83
249.71	33429.92	1331.38	16184.09
254.85	29032.05	1359.11	16115.94
259.99	28469.29	1382.82	16057.34
260.96	28441.08	1390.54	16045.93
304.60	27458.90	1413.47	16025.88
321.58	27197.79	1419.00	15902.20
352.02	26566.35	1424.54	15799.87
402.83	25205.70	1430.08	15697.54
426.22	24466.47	1524.90	15614.91
444.05	23772.26	1819.02	15545.50
		2278.93	15437.00

Table A-47

```
            RESPONSES OF BIDDERS FOR RUN 16 OF THE MOHAWK PERMIT SYSTEM SIMULATION

NUMBER ISSUED=  70000.               TERM=15 YRS              UNIT=LBS/DAY BP

MARKET CLEARING PRICE=$ 159.64


                 PERMITS BOUGHT         COST          TREATMENT          COST              TOTAL COST
  POLLUTER          LBS/DAY              $             LBS/DAY            $                    $
FT PLAIN            4517.87          721224.38         12771.13        1361751.00          2082975.00
ILION               4575.99          730502.06         14472.01        1899890.00          2630392.00
CANAJOHARIE         7126.70         1137693.00         12432.30        1550804.00          2688497.00
HERKIMER            2585.73          412780.25          5127.27         104824.19           517604.44
LITTLE FALLS        7667.00         1223945.00          6951.00        1077435.00          2301380.00
ROME               16171.13         2581528.00         14880.87         832152.69          3413680.00
ST JOHNSVILLE       7164.00         1143647.00          7047.00         920765.00          2064412.00
UTICA              20191.61         3223350.00         85197.38        2594175.00          5817525.00
TOTALS             70000.00        11174669.00        158878.94       10341796.00         21516464.00

                    LBS/DAY             $/YR           LBS/DAY           $/YR                 $/YR
FT PLAIN            4517.87           94822.44         12771.13         179035.25           273857.69
ILION               4575.99           96042.19         14472.01         249786.69           345828.88
CANAJOHARIE         7126.70          149577.38         12432.30         203890.81           353468.19
HERKIMER            2585.73           54269.99          5127.27          13781.68            68051.63
LITTLE FALLS        7667.00          160917.25          6951.00         141655.00           302572.25
ROME               16171.13          339404.56         14880.87         109406.69           448811.25
ST JOHNSVILLE       7164.00          150360.13          7047.00         121056.88           271417.00
UTICA              20191.61          423787.63         85197.38         341067.31           764854.94
TOTALS             70000.00         1469181.00        158878.94        1359680.00          2828861.00

TOTAL NATIONAL INCOME COST=$  3580761.00/YR
```

Table A-48

```
          RESPONSES OF BIDDERS FOR RUN 16 OF THE MOHAWK PERMIT SYSTEM SIMULATION
NUMBER ISSUED=  35000.                 TERM=15 YRS               UNIT=LBS/DAY BP

MARKET CLEARING PRICE=$ 210.81

                    PERMITS BOUGHT         COST           TREATMENT          COST            TOTAL COST
  POLLUTER             LBS/DAY              $              LBS/DAY            $                  $
 FT PLAIN              1802.00          379884.13          15487.00        1824628.00        2204512.00
 ILION                 2258.56          476132.31          16789.44        2279359.00        2755491.00
 CANAJOHARIE           2397.52          503319.06          17171.48        2357016.00        2860335.00
 HERKIMER              2164.73          456353.31           5548.27         182802.56         639155.88
 LITTLE FALLS          7584.70         1598550.00           7033.30        1094437.00        2693387.00
 ROME                  6549.24         1380662.00          24502.76        2511846.00        3892508.00
 ST JOHNSVILLE         1716.52          361864.31          12494.48        1878528.00        2240392.00
 UTICA                10536.74         2221278.00          94852.25        4382501.00        6603779.00
 TOTALS               35000.00         7378442.00         193878.94       16511117.00       23889552.00

                       LBS/DAY             $/YR            LBS/DAY           $/YR               $/YR
 FT PLAIN              1802.00           49945.00          15487.00         239891.63         289836.56
 ILION                 2258.56           62599.16          16789.44         299677.06         362276.19
 CANAJOHARIE           2397.52           66173.50          17171.48         309887.00         376060.50
 HERKIMER              2164.73           59958.73           5548.27          24033.84          84032.56
 LITTLE FALLS          7584.70          210220.81           7033.30         143890.31         354111.13
 ROME                  6549.24          181521.56          24502.76         330243.13         511764.69
 ST JOHNSVILLE         1716.52           47575.85          12494.48         246978.13         294553.94
 UTICA                10536.74          292040.94          94852.25         576186.19         868227.13
 TOTALS               35000.00          970075.44         193878.94        2170787.00        3140862.00
TOTAL NATIONAL INCOME COST=$  5040119.00/YR
```

The following three pages contain Tables A-49, A-50, and A-51 of the Meta Systems Inc report, "Marketable Effluent Permit Systems." Table A-49 gives the aggregate demand schedule for permits from computer run 17. Tables A-50 and A-51 give the market-clearing results for computer run 17 when the supply of permits is set at 11,000 and 5,500 pounds per day of BP respectively. The contents of all three tables are described in more detail in Section 6 of this report.

Table A-49

```
AGGREGATE DEMAND SCHEDULE FOR RUN 17 OF THE MOHAWK PERMIT SYSTEM SIMULATION

          PRICE OF PERMIT          DEMAND,LBS/DAY
               0.0                   36337.00
              47.02                  32061.50
              59.73                  27708.66
              68.41                  19216.42
              71.41                  16450.45
              83.09                   5910.75
              89.79                   4152.89
             268.97                   3069.80
             276.57                   3046.45
             448.15                   2567.41
             470.08                   2512.46
             663.55                   2027.16
             677.36                   2021.00
             906.58                   1912.50
            1135.79                   1804.00
```

Table A-50

Reproduced from best available copy.

```
              RESPONSES OF BIDDERS FOR RUN 17 OF THE MOHAWK PERMIT SYSTEM SIMULATION

NUMBER ISSUED=  11000.               TERM= 5 YRS            UNIT=LBS/DAY BP

MARKET CLEARING PRICE=$  77.45

                    PERMITS BOUGHT        COST            TREATMENT           COST            TOTAL COST
  POLLUTER             LBS/DAY              $              LBS/DAY              $                 $
FT PLAIN               5067.07          392439.06          12221.93         635565.44        1028004.50
ILION                  5932.94          459500.19          13115.06         840354.75        1299854.00
TOTALS                11000.01          851939.25          25336.99        1475920.00        2327858.00

                       LBS/DAY            $/YR             LBS/DAY            $/YR              $/YR
FT PLAIN               5067.07          103525.06          12221.93         167661.63         271186.69
ILION                  5932.94          121215.75          13115.06         221684.88         342900.63
TOTALS                11000.01          224740.88          25336.99         389346.50         614087.38

TOTAL NATIONAL INCOME COST=$   573669.38/YR
```

Table A-51

```
               RESPONSES OF BIDDERS FOR RUN 17 OF THE MOHAWK PERMIT SYSTEM SIMULATION

NUMBER ISSUED=    5500.                  TERM= 5 YRS              UNIT=LBS/DAY BP

MARKET CLEARING PRICE=$  34.66


                  PERMITS BOUGHT          COST           TREATMENT          COST             TOTAL COST
   POLLUTER          LBS/DAY               $              LBS/DAY            $                   $
FT PLAIN            3193.67             270362.50         14095.33         787408.81          1057771.00
ILION               2306.34             195244.81         16741.66        1131472.00          1326716.00
TOTALS              5500.00             465607.31         30836.99        1918880.00          2384487.00

                     LBS/DAY              $/YR            LBS/DAY            $/YR                $/YR
FT PLAIN            3193.67              71321.38         14095.33         207717.81           279039.19
ILION               2306.34              51505.43         16741.66         298481.38           349986.75
TOTALS              5500.00             122826.81         30836.99         506199.00           629025.81

TOTAL NATIONAL INCOME COST=$  1207015.00/YR
```

The following three pages contain Tables A-52, A-53, and A-54 of the Meta Systems Inc report, "Marketable Effluent Permit Systems." Table A-52 gives the aggregate demand schedule for permits from computer run 18. Tables A-53 and A-54 give the market-clearing results for computer run 18 when the supply of permits is set at 4,000 and 2,000 pounds per day of BOD respectively. The contents of all three tables are described in more detail in Section 6 of this report.

Table A-52

AGGREGATE DEMAND SCHEDULE FOR RUN 18 OF THE MOHAWK PERMIT SYSTEM SIMULATION

PRICE OF PACKAGE	DEMAND,LBS/DAY	PRICE OF PACKAGE	DEMAND,LBS/DAY
0.0	13621.33	617.78	3917.07
243.34	13438.48	618.23	3914.17
253.13	13390.02	626.21	3842.57
265.51	13211.60	645.44	3666.60
316.49	12477.30	682.48	3325.12
321.80	12388.71	698.04	3156.33
330.22	12334.12	708.24	3045.65
352.50	12180.69	772.55	2228.39
365.29	12092.63	777.84	2161.12
375.41	12020.27	798.69	2005.85
376.39	12003.29	845.67	1656.07
390.47	11756.72	862.61	1523.69
390.59	11205.61	889.15	1404.62
390.70	9185.09	972.01	1353.44
390.82	7164.57	1098.36	1190.40
406.75	6885.73	1192.74	1068.59
434.32	6403.26	1224.70	1021.80
435.11	6389.44	1478.25	961.25
493.24	4979.45	1763.76	953.14
517.73	4790.70	1806.53	899.00
538.43	4631.13	1849.29	815.70
592.41	4089.87	1892.37	733.00
600.34	3999.00	1935.45	712.00
		1978.53	691.00

Table A-53

```
          RESPONSES OF BIDDERS FOR RUN 18 OF THE MOHAWK PERMIT SYSTEM SIMULATION

TERM= 5 YRS. WITH 1/5 OF PERMITS EXPIRING AT EACH  1 YR INTERVAL

NUMBER ISSUED=   4000.                   UNIT=LBS/DAY BOD

MARKET CLEARING PRICE=$ 600.25

                PERMITS BOUGHT        COST          INITIAL        TREATMENT           TOTAL COST
  POLLUTER         LBS/DAY              $           TREATMENT      COST, $                $
ILION              936.80          562220.00        4063.20        570871.63          1133191.00
FT PLAIN           415.00          249105.63        4765.00        467592.13           716697.75
CANAJOHARIE        948.86          569555.75        5051.14        717379.13          1286934.00
HERKIMER           441.69          265127.56        1768.31           120.11           265247.63
LITTLE FALLS        47.59           28564.70        4282.41       1143129.00          1171693.00
ROME               140.00           84035.63        7650.00       1444408.00          1528443.00
ST JOHNSVILLE      782.06          469436.31        3497.94        510056.56           979492.87
UTICA              288.00          172873.31       28542.00       2017562.00          2190435.00
TOTALS            4000.00         2401016.00       59619.99       6871117.00          9272132.00

                   LBS/DAY            $/YR          LBS/DAY           $/YR               $/YR
ILION              936.80          148339.56        4063.20        150595.44           298935.00
FT PLAIN           415.00           65713.81        4765.00        123350.38           189064.19
CANAJOHARIE        948.86          150248.31        5051.14        189244.00           339492.31
HERKIMER           441.69           69940.44        1768.31            31.68            69972.06
LITTLE FALLS        47.59            7535.34        4282.41        301556.50           309091.81
ROME               140.00           22168.53        7650.00        381033.63           403202.13
ST JOHNSVILLE      782.06          123836.88        3497.94        134552.50           258389.38
UTICA              288.00           45603.84       28542.00        532231.25           577835.06
TOTALS            4000.00          633386.06       59619.99       1812595.00          2445981.00

TOTAL NATIONAL INCOME COST=$  4306012.00/YR
```

Table A-54

```
           RESPONSES OF BIDDERS FOR RUN 18 OF THE MOHAWK PERMIT SYSTEM SIMULATION

TERM= 5 YRS, WITH 1/5 OF PERMITS EXPIRING AT EACH  1 YR INTERVAL

NUMBER ISSUED=    2000.                UNIT=LBS/DAY BOD

MARKET CLEARING PRICE=$ 799.42

               PERMITS BOUGHT        COST          INITIAL       TREATMENT        TOTAL COST
  POLLUTER        LBS/DAY              $          TREATMENT      COST, $              $
ILION              396.96         317362.00        4603.04       960597.63       1277959.00
FT PLAIN           404.99         323780.59        4775.01       474822.31        798603.00
CANAJOHARIE         60.00          47968.75        5940.00      1333496.00       1381464.00
HERKIMER           409.94         327736.31        1900.06        22753.73        350490.00
LITTLE FALLS        47.00          37575.52        4283.00      1143483.00       1181058.00
ROME               140.00         111927.06        7650.00      1444408.00       1556335.00
ST JOHNSVILLE      253.11         202258.19        4026.89       888094.88       1090453.00
UTICA              288.00         230250.00       28542.00      2017562.00       2247812.00
TOTALS            2000.00        1598958.00       61620.00      8285215.00       9884174.00

                  LBS/DAY            $/YR         LBS/DAY          $/YR             $/YR
ILION              396.96          83719.81        4603.04       253404.88        337124.69
FT PLAIN           404.99          85413.06        4775.01       125257.75        210670.81
CANAJOHARIE         60.00          12654.12        5940.00       351775.19        364429.25
HERKIMER           409.94          86455.56        1800.06         6002.41         92458.94
LITTLE FALLS        47.00           9912.39        4283.00       301649.88        311562.25
ROME               140.00          29526.27        7650.00       381033.63        410559.88
ST JOHNSVILLE      253.11          53391.93        4026.89       234278.69        287660.56
UTICA              288.00          60739.77       28542.00       532231.25        592971.00
TOTALS            2000.00         421803.81       61620.00      2185633.00       2607436.00

TOTAL NATIONAL INCOME COST=$  5065782.00/YR
```

The following three pages contain Tables A-55, A-56, and A-57 of the Meta Systems Inc report, "Marketable Effluent Permit Systems." Table A-55 gives the aggregate demand schedule for permits from computer run 19. Tables A-56 and A-57 give the market-clearing results for computer run 19 when the supply of permits is set at 4,000 and 2,000 pounds per day of BOD respectively. The contents of all three tables are described in more detail in Section 6 of this report.

Table A-55

AGGREGATE DEMAND SCHEDULE FOR RUN 19 OF THE MOHAWK PERMIT SYSTEM SIMULATION

PRICE OF PACKAGE	DEMAND,LBS/DAY	PRICE OF PACKAGE	DEMAND,LBS/DAY
0.0	13621.33	1018.02	4012.12
389.65	13436.07	1023.77	3973.99
416.00	13346.66	1044.53	3835.48
446.12	13093.61	1048.28	3805.72
512.34	12521.93	1153.19	3376.17
528.84	12380.38	1196.46	3163.81
535.98	12316.89	1220.87	3021.59
585.52	12140.90	1350.64	2265.62
601.99	12079.05	1364.48	2185.02
612.00	12039.32	1397.21	1991.78
636.13	11943.54	1397.58	1990.47
655.16	11770.80	1548.10	1460.33
669.07	11158.74	1598.71	1358.91
671.56	10776.39	1642.27	1347.42
682.97	9020.72	1893.99	1196.03
696.88	6882.70	1920.06	1178.15
757.43	6362.23	2197.86	987.69
759.92	6331.19	2404.00	961.25
868.19	4984.98	2914.01	947.22
883.71	4779.25	3062.45	899.00
902.85	4676.37	3210.89	813.89
955.73	4392.16	3367.10	733.00
995.33	4159.29	3523.31	712.00
		3679.52	691.00

Table A-56

```
          RESPONSES OF BIDDERS FOR RUN 19 OF THE MOHAWK PERMIT SYSTEM SIMULATION

TERM=10 YRS, WITH 1/3 OF PERMITS EXPIRING AT EACH  2 YR INTERVAL

NUMBER ISSUED=   4000.                  UNIT=LBS/DAY BOD

MARKET CLEARING PRICE=$1019.85

               PERMITS BOUGHT       COST          INITIAL       TREATMENT        TOTAL COST
  POLLUTER        LBS/DAY             $           TREATMENT     COST, $              $
ILION             895.26          913023.69       4104.74       922462.56        1835486.00
FT PLAIN          415.00          423236.25       4765.00       731693.94        1154930.00
CANAJOHARIE       927.63          946044.75       5072.36      1141457.00        2087501.00
HERKIMER          441.41          450168.06       1768.59          487.84         450655.88
LITTLE FALLS      156.19          159278.50       4173.82      1782737.00        1942015.00
ROME              140.00          142778.50       7650.00      2430004.00        2572782.00
ST JOHNSVILLE     736.52          751141.25       3543.48       839085.44        1590226.00
UTICA             288.00          293715.75      28542.00      3488877.00        3782592.00
TOTALS           4000.00         4079283.00      59619.99     11336803.00       15416187.00

                  LBS/DAY            $/YR         LBS/DAY          $/YR              $/YR
ILION             895.26          148591.13       4104.74       150127.31         298718.44
FT PLAIN          415.00           68880.06       4765.00       119080.44         187960.50
CANAJOHARIE       927.63          153965.19       5072.36       185767.81         339733.00
HERKIMER          441.41           73263.13       1768.59           79.39          73342.50
LITTLE FALLS      156.18           25921.58       4173.82       290133.69         316055.63
ROME              140.00           23236.66       7650.00       395474.00         418710.63
ST JOHNSVILLE     736.52          122245.38       3543.48       136558.00         258803.38
UTICA             288.00           47801.13      28542.00       567801.63         615602.75
TOTALS           4000.00          663904.25      59619.99      1845022.00        2508926.00

TOTAL NATIONAL INCOME COST=$  4383908.00/YR
```

Table A-57

```
            RESPONSES OF BIDDERS FOR RUN 19 OF THE MOHAWK PERMIT SYSTEM SIMULATION  .

TERM=10 YRS, WITH 1/5 OF PERMITS EXPIRING AT EACH  2 YR INTERVAL

NUMBER ISSUED=    2000.                        UNIT=LBS/DAY BOD

MARKET CLEARING PRICE=$1395.82

                    PERMITS BOUGHT          COST            INITIAL          TREATMENT           TOTAL COST
   POLLUTER            LBS/DAY                $            TREATMENT         COST, $                 $
ILION                  403.07             562613.00          4596.93        1533098.00         2095711.00
FT PLAIN               398.61             556387.06          4781.39         751518.50         1307905.00
CANAJOHARIE             63.32              88381.63          5936.68        2190877.00         2279258.00
HERKIMER               385.83             538549.13          1824.17          68039.88          606589.00
LITTLE FALLS            47.00              65603.44          4283.00        1895635.00         1961238.00
ROME                   140.00             195414.56          7650.00        2430004.00         2625418.00
ST JOHNSVILLE          274.17             332695.19          4005.83        1410677.00         1793372.00
UTICA                  288.00             401995.75         28542.00        3488877.00         3890872.00
TOTALS                2000.00            2791637.00         61619.99       13768725.00        16560363.00

                       LBS/DAY               $/YR           LBS/DAY            $/YR               $/YR
ILION                  403.07              91563.13          4596.93         249505.94          341069.06
FT PLAIN               398.61              90549.83          4781.39         122306.81          212856.69
CANAJOHARIE             63.32              14383.76          5936.68         356557.00          370940.75
HERKIMER               385.83              87646.81          1824.17          11073.23           98720.00
LITTLE FALLS            47.00              10676.71          4283.00         308507.44          319184.13
ROME                   140.00              31802.98          7650.00         395474.00          427276.94
ST JOHNSVILLE          274.17              62282.20          4005.83         229582.38          291864.56
UTICA                  288.00              65423.30         28542.00         567801.63          633224.88
TOTALS                2000.00             454328.38         61619.99        2240808.00         2695136.00

TOTAL NATIONAL INCOME COST=$  5174076.00/YR
```

The following three pages contain Tables A-58, A-59, and A-60 of the Meta Systems Inc report, "Marketable Effluent Permit Systems." Table A-58 gives the aggregate demand schedule for permits from computer run 20. Tables A-59 and A-60 give the market-clearing results for computer run 20 when the supply of permits is set at 4,000 and 2,000 pounds per day of BOD respectively. The contents of all three tables are described in more detail in Section 6 of this report.

Table A-58

AGGREGATE DEMAND SCHEDULE FOR RUN 20 OF THE MOHAWK PERMIT SYSTEM SIMULATION

PRICE OF PACKAGE	DEMAND,LBS/DAY	PRICE OF PACKAGE	DEMAND,LBS/DAY
0.0	13621.33	1234.96	4373.06
473.54	13435.16	1256.49	4277.65
520.68	13300.79	1338.49	3903.08
569.56	12964.62	1389.22	3627.61
627.89	12563.39	1477.89	3399.91
642.73	12473.50	1532.98	3227.75
675.93	12262.98	1616.88	2913.12
712.27	12168.62	1667.08	2724.82
730.65	12117.43	1788.15	2272.78
804.00	11897.98	1851.59	2035.88
817.27	11858.26	1895.26	1872.83
831.19	11767.73	2098.41	1420.79
845.90	11503.05	2104.47	1413.16
867.91	11109.09	2170.21	1315.13
904.44	8876.96	2285.96	1269.66
941.07	6644.82	2541.85	1155.37
999.07	6306.56	2966.00	965.94
1006.66	6240.59	2979.23	960.89
1060.11	5775.93	3646.04	942.57
1167.63	4802.59	3937.57	899.00
1194.15	4556.69	4229.11	814.57
1196.05	4539.05	4530.85	733.00
1214.37	4463.50	4832.59	712.00
		5134.34	691.00

Table A-59

```
              RESPONSES OF BIDDERS FOR RUN 20 OF THE MOHAWK PERMIT SYSTEM SIMULATION

TERM=15 YRS, WITH 1/5 OF PERMITS EXPIRING AT EACH  3 YR INTERVAL

NUMBER ISSUED=   4000.                    UNIT=LBS/DAY BOD

MARKET CLEARING PRICE=$1317.27

                    PERMITS BOUGHT        COST          INITIAL        TREATMENT        TOTAL COST
  POLLUTER             LBS/DAY              $          TREATMENT       COST, $              $
ILION                   852.04         1122376.00        4147.95       1145875.00        2268251.00
FT PLAIN                411.81          542463.63        4768.19        880661.50        1423125.00
CANAJOHARIE             913.72         1203614.00        5086.28       1381561.00        2585175.00
HERKIMER                433.27          570731.94        1776.73         11091.02         581822.94
LITTLE FALLS            252.93          333190.38        4077.07       2116066.00        2449246.00
ROME                    140.00          184418.38        7650.00       3107195.00        3291613.00
ST JOHNSVILLE           708.23          932938.00        3571.77       1037128.94        1970066.00
UTICA                   288.00          379375.00       28542.00       4572325.00        4951700.00
TOTALS                 4000.00         5269095.00       59619.99      14251902.00       19520992.00

                       LBS/DAY             $/YR         LBS/DAY           $/YR              $/YR
ILION                   852.04          147563.56        4147.95        150653.06         298216.63
FT PLAIN                411.81           71320.00        4768.19        115784.31         187104.31
CANAJOHARIE             913.72          158244.25        5086.28        181639.75         339884.00
HERKIMER                433.27           75036.56        1776.73          1458.18          76494.65
LITTLE FALLS            252.93           43804.65        4077.07        278208.25         322012.88
ROME                    140.00           24246.27        7650.00        408516.25         432762.50
ST JOHNSVILLE           708.23          122657.31        3571.77        136355.75         259013.06
UTICA                   288.00           49878.06       28542.00        601143.19         651021.19
TOTALS                 4000.00          692750.50       59619.99       1873758.00        2566508.00

TOTAL NATIONAL INCOME COST=$  4448875.00/YR
```

Table A-60

```
                RESPONSES OF BIDDERS FOR RUN 20 OF THE MOHAWK PERMIT SYSTEM SIMULATION

TERM=15 YRS, WITH 1/5 OF PERMITS EXPIRING AT EACH  3 YR INTERVAL

NUMBER ISSUED=    2000.                     UNIT=LBS/DAY BOD

MARKET CLEARING PRICE=$1861.20


                   PERMITS BOUGHT         COST           INITIAL        TREATMENT          TOTAL COST
  POLLUTER            LBS/DAY               $            TREATMENT      COST, $                $
ILION                 389.44           724924.63         4610.55       1903198.00        2628032.00
FT PLAIN              390.71           727198.28         4789.29        914184.31        1641382.00
CANAJOHARIE           111.39           207305.56         5888.62       2661444.00        2868749.00
HERKIMER              361.29           672433.75         1848.71        124923.31         797357.06
LITTLE FALLS           47.00            87476.50         4283.00       2394742.00        2482218.00
ROME                  140.00           260568.44         7650.00       3107195.00        3367763.00
ST JOHNSVILLE         272.17           506563.56         4007.83       1747279.00        2253842.00
UTICA                 288.00           536076.56        28542.00       4572325.00        5108351.00
TOTALS               2000.00          3722404.00        61619.99      17425280.00       21147680.00

                      LBS/DAY             $/YR           LBS/DAY         $/YR               $/YR
ILION                 389.44            95297.06         4610.55        250221.56         345518.63
FT PLAIN              390.71            95607.38         4789.29        120191.69         215799.56
CANAJOHARIE           111.39            27255.35         5888.62        349911.44         377166.75
HERKIMER              361.29            88407.75         1848.71         16424.20         104831.94
LITTLE FALLS           47.00            11500.91         4283.00        314847.00         326347.88
ROME                  140.00            34258.05         7650.00        408516.25         442774.25
ST JOHNSVILLE         272.17            66600.06         4007.83        229722.25         296322.31
UTICA                 288.00            70473.69        28542.00        601143.19         671616.88
TOTALS               2000.00           439400.44        61619.99       2290976.00        2780376.00

TOTAL NATIONAL INCOME COST=$  5276931.00/YR
```

The following four pages contain Tables A-61, A-62, and A-63 of the Meta Systems Inc report, "Marketable Effluent Permit Systems." Table A-61 gives the aggregate demand schedule for permits from computer run 21. Tables A-62 and A-63 give the market-clearing results for computer run 21 when the supply of permits is set at 70,000 and 35,000 pounds per day of BP respectively. The contents of all three tables are described in more detail in Section 6 of this report.

Table A-61

AGGREGATE DEMAND SCHEDULE FOR RUN 21 OF THE MOHAWK PERMIT SYSTEM SIMULATION

PRICE OF PACKAGE	DEMAND,LBS/DAY	PRICE OF PACKAGE	DEMAND,LBS/DAY
0.0	117802.00	70.11	37679.05
33.54	115784.50	72.94	35559.33
36.10	89836.81	73.21	35341.95
38.66	84232.81	75.59	33730.91
43.26	81109.63	76.66	32849.17
47.36	78821.38	78.43	31715.80
49.66	78079.19	79.16	31242.43
50.73	77633.75	79.80	30816.79
51.29	76716.00	81.05	30146.17
51.41	76687.13	82.74	29048.73
52.56	74707.31	86.32	26726.07
52.91	74319.00	86.75	26564.40
54.95	72855.63	88.11	26142.57
55.55	72420.19	90.10	25487.58
57.97	71158.56	90.46	25406.32
58.19	68542.19	96.12	24306.82
58.40	64546.51	97.62	24013.53
58.53	62262.86	99.14	23239.90
58.62	60550.44	103.00	21570.72
61.47	59115.44	103.46	21375.27
62.33	57464.48	103.87	21295.92
62.85	55296.14	109.29	20254.25
62.95	54913.78	112.44	19855.77
63.11	54452.96	116.27	19439.93
63.56	53040.06	118.92	19228.44
64.41	50869.59	119.56	19190.64
64.41	50845.07	120.99	19111.60
64.59	50383.45	123.46	19011.18
65.25	47053.61	133.39	18567.60
65.39	46577.65	133.79	18126.25
66.08	44234.11	134.18	17832.21
67.75	42594.11	134.84	17798.39
67.86	42383.16	137.63	17663.66
69.23	39500.02	138.15	17646.55
70.00	37868.28	138.48	17602.73

Table A-61 (continued)

PRICE OF PACKAGE	DEMAND,LBS/DAY	PRICE OF PACKAGE	DEMAND,LBS/DAY
142.11	17160.60	183.32	13837.03
146.07	16677.36	185.61	13665.61
149.66	16631.13	186.79	13581.88
151.11	16514.54	189.99	13362.20
158.86	16189.11	194.37	13061.73
160.82	16096.13	219.98	12959.57
164.52	15902.39	225.28	12923.59
169.06	15408.50	225.74	12771.95
170.79	15220.32	226.22	12725.50
177.05	14517.02	237.72	12645.67
179.26	14269.09	249.23	12410.16
181.24	14124.55	253.16	12329.68
181.44	14096.05	260.74	12174.64
		286.35	12001.00

Table A-62

```
           RESPONSES OF BIDDERS FOR RUN 21 OF THE MOHAWK PERMIT SYSTEM SIMULATION
TERM= 5 YRS, WITH 1/5 OF PERMITS EXPIRING AT EACH  1 YR INTERVAL

NUMBER ISSUED=  70000.                    UNIT=LBS/DAY BP

MARKET CLEARING PRICE=$  58.07

                  PERMITS BOUGHT        COST           INITIAL        TREATMENT        TOTAL COST
  POLLUTER          LBS/DAY              $            TREATMENT       COST, $              $
FT PLAIN            7373.50          428149.44        9915.50        367548.81          795698.25
ILION               7676.30          445731.88       11371.70        486047.69          931779.56
CANAJOHARIE         9603.29          557914.19        9950.71        395046.13          952960.31
HERKIMER            3833.62          222602.69        3879.38          1898.22          224500.88
LITTLE FALLS        7667.00          445191.63        6951.00        379940.50          825132.13
ROME               14835.11          851414.69       16216.89        470746.75         1332161.00
ST JOHNSVILLE       7145.65          414919.06        7065.35        314610.38          729529.44
UTICA              11860.69          688702.06       93528.31       1552839.00         2241541.00
TOTALS             70000.13         4064623.00      158878.81       3968675.00         8033300.00

                    LBS/DAY             $/YR           LBS/DAY          $/YR               $/YR
FT PLAIN            7373.50          112945.44        9915.50         96959.06          209904.50
ILION               7676.30          117583.69       11371.70        128218.94          245802.63
CANAJOHARIE         9603.29          147177.31        9950.71        104212.81          251390.13
HERKIMER            3833.62           58722.41        3879.38           500.75           59223.16
LITTLE FALLS        7667.00          117441.19        6951.00        100228.00          217669.19
ROME               14835.11          227240.50       16216.89        124182.56          351423.06
ST JOHNSVILLE       7145.65          109455.31        7065.35         82993.94          192449.25
UTICA              11860.69          181679.00       93528.31        409637.69          591316.69
TOTALS             70000.13         1072244.00      158878.81       1046933.31         2119177.00

TOTAL NATIONAL INCOME COST=$  2471323.00/YR
```

Table A-63

```
                 RESPONSES OF BIDDERS FOR RUN 21 OF THE MOHAWK PERMIT SYSTEM SIMULATION

TERM= 5 YRS, WITH 1/5 OF PERMITS EXPIRING AT EACH  1 YR INTERVAL

NUMBER ISSUED=  35000.                        UNIT=LBS/DAY BP

MARKET CLEARING PRICE=$  73.72

                  PERMITS BOUGHT        COST          INITIAL        TREATMENT        TOTAL COST
  POLLUTER           LBS/DAY              $          TREATMENT        COST, $              $
FT PLAIN             2522.72          186043.38       14765.28       681108.81         867152.19
ILION                3743.21          275941.50       15304.79       742595.56        1018537.06
CANAJOHARIE          4543.13          334909.56       15015.88       729975.94        1064885.00
HERKIMER             3815.99          281307.06        3897.01         3059.50         284366.50
LITTLE FALLS         7081.77          522052.91        7536.23       421367.44         943420.25
ROME                 6762.82          498540.88       24289.18       950847.19        1489388.00
ST JOHNSVILLE        3841.77          283177.69       10369.63       542391.38         825569.06
UTICA                2680.00          198153.69      102701.00      2088168.00        2286321.00
TOTALS              35000.00         2580123.00      193878.94      6199511.00        8779638.00

                     LBS/DAY            $/YR          LBS/DAY          $/YR              $/YR
FT PLAIN             2522.72           49078.09       14765.28       179675.94         228754.00
ILION                3743.21           72793.13       15304.79       195896.06         268689.19
CANAJOHARIE          4543.13           88349.88       15015.88       192567.06         280915.94
HERKIMER             3815.99           74208.56        3897.01          807.09          75015.63
LITTLE FALLS         7081.77          137717.06        7536.23       111156.38         248873.44
ROME                 6762.82          131514.69       24289.18       261384.69         392899.38
ST JOHNSVILLE        3841.77           74702.00       10369.63       143082.38         217784.38
UTICA                2688.00           52272.79      102701.00       550857.06         603129.81
TOTALS              35000.00          680634.38      193878.94      1635426.00        2316060.00

TOTAL NATIONAL INCOME COST=$  2308022.00/YR
```

The following four pages contain Tables A-64, A-65, and A-66 of the Meta Systems Inc report, "Marketable Effluent Permit Systems." Table A-64 gives the aggregate demand schedule for permits from computer run 22. Tables A-65 and A-66 give the market-clearing results for computer run 22 when the supply of permits is set at 70,000 and 35,000 pounds per day of BP respectively. The contents of all three tables are described in more detail in Section 6 of this report.

Table A-64

```
AGGREGATE DEMAND SCHEDULE FOR RUN 22 OF THE MOHAWK PERMIT SYSTEM SIMULATION

PRICE OF PACKAGE      DEMAND,LBS/DAY        PRICE OF PACKAGE      DEMAND,LBS/DAY
      0.0               117802.00               131.16               31909.83
     56.74              116135.31               138.38               30318.57
     60.27               89845.00               140.75               29497.66
     63.80               83914.06               141.13               29385.09
     71.30               81119.94               142.51               28986.07
     78.80               78648.75               143.58               28650.91
     84.10               77620.94               151.01               26513.13
     85.36               77322.44               153.86               26173.17
     85.92               77041.88               156.58               25847.70
     87.81               75765.25               162.77               25092.73
     88.59               75178.06               162.95               25003.92
     90.98               73705.88               163.64               24497.60
     94.25               71714.94               163.83               24314.47
     96.67               70238.06               164.59               23599.97
     98.37               69515.06               164.89               23162.74
    100.99               66484.69               165.20               22819.61
    102.36               63948.59               165.54               22473.36
    103.61               61513.31               166.80               21590.41
    104.69               59413.70               168.05               21238.79
    106.05               56784.51               169.30               20891.43
    106.24               56201.82               170.64               20520.50
    106.62               55540.98               178.32               19761.27
    109.32               49559.23               183.47               19536.27
    109.75               48495.99               192.31               19263.07
    113.05               44501.81               197.40               19095.64
    113.66               44051.98               197.44               19094.24
    113.94               43914.79               197.86               19080.14
    114.79               42844.24               200.34               19019.64
    115.75               38920.14               219.73               18471.06
    119.49               35910.22               222.36               18400.95
    119.51               35897.24               226.84               18329.21
    120.45               35403.52               231.11               17890.19
    124.14               33858.89               231.79               17844.30
    128.25               32711.37               235.39               17609.09
    129.70               32243.44               248.65               17382.16
```

Table A-64 (continued)

PRICE OF PACKAGE	DEMAND,LBS/DAY	PRICE OF PACKAGE	DEMAND,LBS/DAY
251.22	17272.28	330.14	14114.21
253.27	17171.28	342.44	13562.98
261.91	16761.34	350.09	13320.60
266.13	16560.59	351.60	13298.48
275.17	16103.18	373.05	12983.98
280.11	16006.68	380.73	12972.70
281.63	15961.16	381.57	12823.05
301.54	15298.93	382.40	12777.77
303.43	15037.77	389.89	12766.75
308.63	15048.91	422.10	12672.28
312.04	14896.09	461.80	12399.29
312.54	14872.97	467.23	12361.96
326.76	14260.04	501.50	12126.30
		544.57	12001.00

Table A-65

```
              RESPONSES OF BIDDERS FOR RUN 22 OF THE MOHAWK PERMIT SYSTEM SIMULATION
TERM=10 YRS, WITH 1/5 OF PERMITS EXPIRING AT EACH  2 YR INTERVAL

NUMBER ISSUED=  70000.                        UNIT=LBS/DAY BP

MARKET CLEARING PRICE=$  97.73


               PERMITS BOUGHT        COST         INITIAL       TREATMENT       TOTAL COST
  POLLUTER        LBS/DAY              $         TREATMENT       COST, $            $
FT PLAIN          6843.80          665425.38      10445.20      659990.06       1325415.00
ILION             7753.98          753923.13      11294.02      908738.06       1562661.00
CANAJOHARIE       8928.52          869124.88      10630.48      723086.06       1591210.00
HERKIMER          3846.62          374003.38       3866.38        2546.69        376555.00
LITTLE FALLS      7667.00          745466.31       6951.00      618267.94       1363734.00
ROME             15208.14         1478695.00      15843.86      748489.25       2227184.00
ST JOHNSVILLE     7161.63          696328.81       7049.37      526377.94       1222706.00
UTICA            12590.34         1224165.00      92798.63     2529489.00       3753654.00
TOTALS           70000.00         6806135.00     158878.94     6616982.00      13423119.00

                  LBS/DAY            $/YR         LBS/DAY         $/YR             $/YR
FT PLAIN          6843.80          108295.50      10445.20      107410.88        215706.38
ILION             7753.98          122698.13      11294.02      131619.06        254317.19
CANAJOHARIE       8928.52          141284.00      10630.48      117679.50        258963.50
HERKIMER          3846.62           60868.46       3866.38         414.46         61282.92
LITTLE FALLS      7667.00          121321.81       6951.00      100620.75        221942.56
ROME             15208.14          240652.00      15843.86      121613.81        362465.81
ST JOHNSVILLE     7161.63          113324.88       7049.37       85666.00        198990.88
UTICA            12590.34          199228.25      92798.63      411664.81        610893.06
TOTALS           70000.00         1107672.00     158878.94     1076888.00       2184560.00
TOTAL NATIONAL INCOME COST=$  2522975.00/YR
```

Table A-66

```
          RESPONSES OF BIDDERS FOR RUN 22 OF THE MOHAWK PERMIT SYSTEM SIMULATION

TERM=10 YRS, WITH 1/5 OF PERMITS EXPIRING AT EACH  2 YR INTERVAL

NUMBER ISSUED=  35000.                      UNIT=LBS/DAY BP

MARKET CLEARING PRICE=$ 121.42

                      PERMITS BOUGHT        COST          INITIAL        TREATMENT         TOTAL COST
  POLLUTER               LBS/DAY             $            TREATMENT       COST, $              $
FT PLAIN                 2526.64         306774.63       14762.35       1133936.00        1440710.00
ILION                    3556.70         431639.50       15491.30       1266824.00        1698663.00
CANAJOHARIE              4456.28         541059.25       15102.75       1226067.00        1767126.00
HERKIMER                 3832.59         465457.94        3879.41          3971.18         469429.06
LITTLE FALLS             7323.16         889148.00        7294.84        658681.81        1547829.00
ROME                     7067.80         858142.44       23984.20       1635861.00        2494003.00
ST JOHNSVILLE            3547.87         430767.31       10663.13        942873.25        1373640.00
UTICA                    2638.00         326365.75      102701.00       3547025.00        3873390.00
TOTALS                  35000.00        4249552.00      193878.94      10415238.00       14664790.00

                          LBS/DAY           $/YR          LBS/DAY           $/YR              $/YR
FT PLAIN                 2526.64          49976.41       14762.35        184543.81         234470.19
ILION                    3556.70          70330.25       15491.30        206170.81         276451.06
CANAJOHARIE              4456.28          88055.31       15102.75        199537.75         287593.06
HERKIMER                 3832.59          75751.50        3879.41           646.29          76397.75
LITTLE FALLS             7323.16         144705.44        7294.84        107197.94         251903.38
ROME                     7067.80         139659.44       23984.20        266230.19         405889.63
ST JOHNSVILLE            3547.87          70135.75       10663.13        153449.06         223554.81
UTICA                    2638.00          53114.80      102701.00        577264.94         630379.69
TOTALS                  35000.00         691598.56      193878.94       1695040.00        2386638.00

TOTAL NATIONAL INCOME COST=$  3904367.00/YR
```

The following four pages contain Tables A-67, A-68, and A-69 of the Meta Systems Inc report, "Marketable Effluent Permit Systems." Table A-67 gives the aggregate demand schedule for permits from computer run 23. Tables A-68 and A-69 give the market-clearing results for computer run 23 when the supply of permits is set at 70,000 and 35,000 pounds per day of BP respectively. The contents of all three tables are described in more detail in Section 6 of this report.

Table A-67

AGGREGATE DEMAND SCHEDULE FOR RUN 23 OF THE MOHAWK PERMIT SYSTEM SIMULATION

PRICE OF PACKAGE	DEMAND,LBS/DAY	PRICE OF PACKAGE	DEMAND,LBS/DAY
0.0	117802.00	172.06	30763.47
73.14	116477.25	173.93	30524.45
76.72	83854.25	179.66	30084.59
80.30	83580.78	192.00	27051.90
89.48	81131.25	193.33	26978.00
98.65	78510.44	193.58	26959.55
107.05	77448.00	194.22	26910.27
109.15	77125.06	197.95	26276.03
109.47	77036.31	201.68	25646.99
111.49	76210.63	204.34	25444.81
112.45	75765.63	207.17	25052.23
119.16	73112.63	207.97	24759.05
120.94	72293.89	209.40	23840.78
126.25	69582.19	210.00	23454.27
127.32	63795.31	214.90	21425.71
132.61	65771.63	215.11	21380.99
133.29	65164.77	21[illegible].92	21206.98
135.48	63047.38	221.84	20330.84
136.12	62303.34	221.84	20330.69
138.69	57917.34	226.62	19949.16
138.73	57777.33	235.83	19322.59
138.97	56901.64	236.89	19249.65
141.90	46398.81	244.87	19051.86
142.34	45579.45	245.81	19036.53
145.00	42020.77	246.73	19021.06
145.34	41567.72	256.58	18807.36
146.64	40591.76	269.98	18478.36
148.56	38900.66	271.63	18440.29
149.64	38026.92	291.31	18182.36
152.67	36226.05	292.95	18112.37
156.73	34465.84	301.59	17750.73
160.28	33022.00	311.88	17447.14
160.55	32946.15	319.56	17342.64
171.39	30874.00	320.49	17328.35
171.55	30843.67	331.92	17159.46

Table A-67 (continued)

PRICE OF PACKAGE	DEMAND,LBS/DAY	PRICE OF PACKAGE	DEMAND,LBS/DAY
334.16	17127.29	442.78	14349.48
356.45	16795.68	453.79	14112.88
359.28	16633.82	484.65	13449.20
363.58	16376.28	485.73	13277.62
370.71	16093.25	486.80	13210.18
376.48	15864.31	489.46	13153.09
377.94	15806.95	490.31	13134.70
378.14	15802.39	501.04	12979.31
393.37	15570.45	524.40	12837.41
396.11	15343.69	536.13	12744.98
397.07	15244.38	565.16	12692.12
400.27	15181.66	643.53	12392.59
406.54	15073.09	648.54	12373.42
433.40	14536.88	721.89	12093.05
		772.68	12001.00

Reproduced from best available copy.

Table A-68

RESPONSES OF BIDDERS FOR RUN 23 OF THE MOHAWK PERMIT SYSTEM SIMULATION

TERM=15 YRS, WITH 1/5 OF PERMITS EXPIRING AT EACH 3 YR INTERVAL

NUMBER ISSUED= 70000. UNIT=LBS/DAY BP

MARKET CLEARING PRICE=$ 125.43

POLLUTER	PERMITS BOUGHT LBS/DAY	COST $	INITIAL TREATMENT	TREATMENT COST, $	TOTAL COST $
FT PLAIN	6924.44	868526.19	10364.56	827076.31	1695602.00
ILION	7792.46	977401.13	11255.54	1028325.44	2005726.00
CANAJOHARIE	8901.24	1116475.00	10657.76	922653.13	2039128.00
HERKIMER	3861.06	484289.69	3851.94	2379.23	486668.88
LITTLE FALLS	7667.00	961665.19	6951.00	767029.94	1728695.00
ROME	15614.79	1958549.00	15437.21	896931.31	2855480.00
ST JOHNSVILLE	6936.96	870097.50	7274.04	699167.38	1569264.00
UTICA	12302.09	1543040.00	93086.88	3265009.00	4808049.00
TOTALS	70000.00	8780042.00	158878.88	8408569.00	17188608.00
	LBS/DAY	$/YR	LBS/DAY	$/YR	$/YR
FT PLAIN	6924.44	114188.61	10364.56	108739.25	222928.06
ILION	7792.46	128503.06	11255.54	135198.31	263701.38
CANAJOHARIE	8901.24	146787.75	10657.76	121305.13	268092.88
HERKIMER	3861.06	63671.64	3851.94	312.81	63984.45
LITTLE FALLS	7667.00	126434.25	6951.00	100844.69	227278.94
ROME	15614.79	257498.81	15437.21	117923.38	375422.19
ST JOHNSVILLE	6936.96	114395.44	7274.04	91922.50	206317.94
UTICA	12302.09	202870.06	93086.88	429264.75	632134.81
TOTALS	70000.00	1154349.00	158878.88	1105510.00	2259859.00

TOTAL NATIONAL INCOME COST=$ 2586050.00/YR

Table A-69

```
           RESPONSES OF BIDDERS FOR RUN 23 OF THE MOHAWK PERMIT SYSTEM SIMULATION

TERM=15 YRS, WITH 1/5 OF PERMITS EXPIRING AT EACH  3 YR INTERVAL

NUMBER ISSUED=  35000.                    UNIT=LBS/DAY BP

MARKET CLEARING PRICE=$ 155.50

                  PERMITS BOUGHT         COST         INITIAL       TREATMENT        TOTAL COST
   POLLUTER          LBS/DAY              $          TREATMENT      COST, $             $
FT PLAIN             2491.83          387468.55      14797.16      1445140.00      1832608.00
ILION                3005.79          467385.75      16042.21      1700157.00      2167542.00
CANAJOHARIE          4039.59          628135.25      15519.42      1620511.00      2248646.00
HERKIMER             3851.97          598963.00       3861.03         3656.59       602619.56
LITTLE FALLS         7409.48         1152140.00       7208.52       805721.63      1957861.00
ROME                 7239.13         1125651.00      23812.87      2071920.00      3197571.00
ST JOHNSVILLE        4274.23          654622.19       9936.77      1085285.00      1749907.00
UTICA                2688.00          417971.38     102701.00      4583386.00      5001357.00
TOTALS              35000.00         5442336.00     193878.94     13315776.00     18758096.00

                     LBS/DAY            $/YR         LBS/DAY         $/YR             $/YR
FT PLAIN             2491.83           50942.15      14797.16       189598.75       240940.88
ILION                3005.79           61449.21      16042.21       223526.94       284976.13
CANAJOHARIE          4039.59           82583.63      15519.42       213055.50       295639.13
HERKIMER             3851.97           78748.19       3861.03          480.75        79228.88
LITTLE FALLS         7409.48          151476.75       7208.52       105931.63       257408.38
ROME                 7239.13          147994.13      23912.87       272404.19       420398.31
ST JOHNSVILLE        4274.23           87380.69       9936.77       142687.06       230067.75
UTICA                2688.00           54952.49     102701.00       602597.44       657549.88
TOTALS              35000.00          715527.25     193878.94      1750682.00      2466209.00

TOTAL NATIONAL INCOME COST=$  4004913.00/YR
```

The following three pages contain Tables A-70, A-71, and A-72 of the Meta Systems Inc report, "Marketable Effluent Permit Systems." Table A-70 gives the aggregate demand schedule for permits from computer run 24. Tables A-71 and A-72 give the market-clearing results for computer run 24 when the supply of permits is set at 4,000 and 2,000 pounds per day of BOD respectively. The contents of all three tables are described in more detail in Section 6 of this report.

Table A-70

AGGREGATE DEMAND SCHEDULE FOR RUN 24 OF THE MOHAWK PERMIT SYSTEM SIMULATION

PRICE OF PERMIT	DEMAND,LBS/DAY	PRICE OF PERMIT	DEMAND,LBS/DAY
0.0	13624.00	1347.28	5173.45
258.06	12643.01	1454.53	4690.45
293.34	11683.20	1527.52	4149.34
342.42	11543.68	1530.33	4120.29
351.54	11487.02	1606.48	3503.17
378.66	11348.26	1829.85	2540.01
391.20	11280.54	1946.75	2380.78
480.36	10396.08	2072.10	2235.48
538.07	10069.11	2164.45	2138.77
555.24	9991.04	2380.99	1913.63
605.65	9863.44	2499.80	1789.82
737.28	9773.39	3004.25	1264.12
764.22	9374.69	3014.05	1257.76
770.06	9356.91	3302.45	1066.45
847.81	8942.94	3380.09	1034.79
931.31	8393.86	3472.08	997.28
1115.27	7166.21	4688.03	645.35
1188.27	6710.95	4911.84	538.18
1230.82	6435.54	6009.37	733.00
1325.66	5729.13	7106.90	712.00
		8204.43	691.00

Table A-71

```
                 RESPONSES OF POLLUTERS FOR RUN 24 OF THE MOHAWK PERMIT SYSTEM SIMULATION
NUMBER ISSUED=    4000.                TERM= 5 YRS               UNIT=LBS/DAY BOD

MARKET CLEARING PRICE=$1545.77

                  PERMITS BOUGHT         COST            TREATMENT           COST             TOTAL COST
   POLLUTER          LBS/DAY               $              LBS/DAY              $                  $
ILION                 594.84           919461.25          4405.15          1130702.00          2050163.00
FT PLAIN              274.89           424905.38          4905.11           880593.44          1305502.00
CANAJOHARIE           633.45           979173.69          5366.54          1310393.00          2289566.00
HERKIMER              291.27           450237.64          1918.73            87742.00           537979.64
LITTLE FALLS          466.22           720674.94          3883.76          1749944.00          2470618.00
ROME                  697.17          1077652.00          7092.83          1978228.00          3055880.00
ST JOHNSVILLE         491.96           760457.00          3788.04           968014.44          1728471.00
UTICA                 550.20           850479.81         28219.80          4535327.00          5385806.00
TOTALS               4000.00          6183071.00         59614.98         12640943.00         18832000.00

                     LBS/DAY              $/YR            LBS/DAY             $/YR               $/YR
ILION                 594.84           242550.38          4405.15           300380.63           542947.00
FT PLAIN              274.89           112090.44          4905.11           232299.44           344390.38
CANAJOHARIE           633.45           256305.19          5366.54           347660.63           603965.81
HERKIMER              291.27           118772.31          1918.73            23146.27           141918.56
LITTLE FALLS          466.22           190113.44          3883.76           461533.81           651647.25
ROME                  697.17           284286.38          7092.83           521854.94           806141.31
ST JOHNSVILLE         491.96           200607.94          3788.04           255301.44           455909.38
UTICA                 550.20           224355.88         28219.80          1196415.00          1420770.00
TOTALS               4000.00          1631089.00         59614.98          3335781.00          4967870.00

TOTAL NATIONAL INCOME COST=$  5134701.00/YR
```

Table A-72

```
              RESPONSES OF BIDDERS FOR RUN 24 OF THE MOHAWK PERMIT SYSTEM SIMULATION
NUMBER ISSUED=   2000.              TERM= 5 YRS              UNIT=LBS/DAY BOD

MARKET CLEARING PRICE=$2298.11

                  PERMITS BOUGHT        COST         TREATMENT        COST           TOTAL COST
  POLLUTER           LBS/DAY             $            LBS/DAY          $                 $
ILION                382.04          877981.81        4617.95      1547677.00       2425658.00
FT PLAIN             261.62          601235.94        4918.38       906081.94       1507317.00
CANAJOHARIE          337.64          775940.75        5662.36      1878925.00       2654865.00
HERKIMER             244.01          560762.06        1965.99       181131.60        741893.63
LITTLE FALLS          47.00          108011.31        4283.00      2457514.00       2565525.00
ROME                 140.00          321735.61        7650.00      2951193.00       3272928.00
ST JOHNSVILLE        299.68          688702.81        3968.32      1337562.00       2026264.00
UTICA                288.00          661856.50       28542.00      4948585.00       5610441.00
TOTALS              2000.00         4596223.00       81619.99     16208508.00      20804880.00

                     LBS/DAY            $/YR          LBS/DAY         $/YR              $/YR
ILION                382.04          231610.88        4617.95       408275.94        639886.81
FT PLAIN             261.62          158605.56        4918.38       239023.69        397629.25
CANAJOHARIE          337.64          204692.50        5662.36       495658.88        700351.38
HERKIMER             244.01          147928.56        1965.99        47782.36        195710.88
LITTLE FALLS          47.00           28493.30        4283.00       648290.17        676783.44
ROME                 140.00           84873.63        7650.00       778522.33        863396.00
ST JOHNSVILLE        299.68          181679.25        3968.32       352847.75        534527.00
UTICA                288.00          174597.19       28542.00      1305432.00       1480029.00
TOTALS              2000.00         1212479.00       81619.99      4275833.00       5488312.00

TOTAL NATIONAL INCOME COST=$ 6448005.00/YR
```

The following three pages contain Tables A-73, A-74, and A-75 of the Meta Systems Inc report, "Marketable Effluent Permit Systems." Table A-73 gives the aggregate demand schedule for permits from computer run 25. Tables A-74 and A-75 give the market-clearing results for computer run 25 when the supply of permits is set at 4,000 and 2,000 pounds per day of BOD respectively. The contents of all three tables are described in more detail in Section 6 of this report.

Table A-73

AGGREGATE DEMAND SCHEDULE FOR RUN 25 OF THE MOHAWK PERMIT SYSTEM SIMULATION

PRICE OF PERMIT	DEMAND.LBS/DAY	PRICE OF PERMIT	DEMAND.LBS/DAY
0.0	13624.00	1203.08	5159.29
214.55	12941.98	1331.55	3956.05
271.44	11768.02	1349.53	3786.99
307.43	11644.32	1355.22	3762.54
314.55	11572.18	1373.36	3584.49
341.71	11443.57	1603.30	2839.22
344.64	11363.46	1665.84	2466.35
453.26	10387.04	1896.32	2207.43
503.09	10040.61	1952.69	2141.97
514.36	9951.45	2161.81	1899.50
543.05	9867.23	2232.37	1815.74
591.68	9711.35	2702.71	1266.72
662.68	9434.62	2769.52	1203.59
715.73	9089.29	2969.37	1055.29
735.61	8954.93	3077.41	1014.75
859.04	7990.02	3091.37	1008.59
1006.20	6618.16	4259.00	847.74
1052.12	6450.05	4526.93	838.39
1107.13	6123.56	5526.07	733.00
1201.23	5175.44	6525.21	712.00
		7524.35	691.00

Reproduced from
best available copy.

Table A-74

```
              RESPONSES OF BIDDERS FOR RUN 25 OF THE MOHAWK PERMIT SYSTEM SIMULATION

NUMBER ISSUED=   4000.                 TERM= 5 YRS              QUIT=LBS/DAY 800

MARKET CLEARING PRICE=1327.13

                   PERMITS BOUGHT        COST           TREATMENT          COST           TOTAL COST
  POLLUTER            LBS/DAY              $             LBS/DAY             $                $
ILION                  603.46          800873.53         4396.54         940743.47       1741617.00
FT PLAIN               278.27          369303.25         4901.73         740925.13       1110228.00
CANAJOHARIE            665.40          883076.44         5384.81        1067114.00       1950192.00
HERKIMER               297.21          394440.00         1912.74          74750.50        469190.50
LITTLE FALLS           539.01          715345.64         3790.99        1396140.00       2111486.00
ROME                   696.58          924456.75         7043.42        1654530.00       2578986.00
ST JOHNSVILLE          514.32          682572.50         3765.63         788481.69       1471054.00
UTICA                  405.76          538495.50        28424.24        4073095.00       4611590.00
TOTALS                4000.00         5308531.00        59619.97       10735779.00      16044457.00

                      LBS/DAY             $/YR           LBS/DAY            $/YR             $/YR
ILION                  603.46          211272.38         4396.54         248164.81        459437.19
FT PLAIN               278.27           97421.88         4901.73         195455.44        292877.31
CANAJOHARIE            665.40          232955.38         5384.81         281503.81        514459.19
HERKIMER               297.21          104054.50         1912.74          19720.70        123775.19
LITTLE FALLS           539.01          188708.39         3790.99         368300.63        557009.00
ROME                   696.58          243870.94         7043.42         436463.69        680334.63
ST JOHNSVILLE          514.32          180062.06         3765.63         208159.07        388221.13
UTICA                  405.76          142054.63        28424.24        1074479.00       1216533.00
TOTALS                4000.00         1400399.00        59619.97        2832247.00       4232645.00

TOTAL NATIONAL INCOME COST=$  514921.00/YR
```

Table A-75

```
           RESPONSES OF BIDDERS FOR RUN 25 OF THE MOHAWK PERMIT SYSTEM SIMULATION

NUMBER ISSUED=   2000.              TERM= 5 YRS              UNIT=LBS/DAY BOD

MARKET CLEARING PRICE=$2074.52

                    PERMITS BOUGHT        COST         TREATMENT          COST             TOTAL COST
  POLLUTER             LBS/DAY             $            LBS/DAY            $                  $
ILION                  375.53          779051.00        4624.46       1332375.00         2111426.00
FT PLAIN               263.31          546242.00        4916.64        766364.44         1312606.00
CANAJOHARIE            336.47          698017.13        5663.53       1626561.00         2324578.00
HERKIMER               246.72          511825.25        1953.28        162982.31          674807.56
LITTLE FALLS            47.00           97502.31        4263.00       2117049.00         2214551.00
ROME                   140.00          290432.50        7650.00       2487445.00         2777877.00
ST JOHNSVILLE          312.98          628505.06        3977.04       1148934.00         1777439.00
UTICA                  288.00          597461.25       28542.00       4230695.00         4828156.00
TOTALS                2000.00         4149035.00       61619.94      13872405.00        18021440.00

                       LBS/DAY            $/YR         LBS/DAY            $/YR               $/YR
ILION                  375.53          205513.00        4624.46        351479.44          556992.44
FT PLAIN               263.31          144098.19        4916.64        202106.31          346204.50
CANAJOHARIE            336.47          184136.31        5663.53        429085.50          613221.81
HERKIMER               246.72          135019.06        1953.28         42994.57          178013.63
LITTLE FALLS            47.00           25721.03        4263.00        558475.81          584196.81
ROME                   140.00           76615.88        7650.00        656186.00          732801.88
ST JOHNSVILLE          312.98          165799.13        3977.04        303087.88          468887.00
UTICA                  288.00          157609.75       28542.00       1116053.00         1273662.00
TOTALS                2000.00         1094512.00       61619.94       3659529.00         4754041.00

TOTAL NATIONAL INCOME COST=$  844257.00/YR
```

The following three pages contain Tables A-76, A-77, and A-78 of the Meta Systems Inc report, "Marketable Effluent Permit Systems." Table A-76 gives the aggregate demand schedule for permits from computer run 26. Tables A-77 and A-78 give the market-clearing results for computer run 26 when the supply of permits is set at 70,000 and 35,000 pounds per day of BP respectively. The contents of all three tables are described in more detail in Section 6 of this report.

Table A-76

AGGREGATE DEMAND SCHEDULE FOR RUN 26 OF THE MOHAWK PERMIT SYSTEM SIMULATION

PRICE OF PERMIT	DEMAND.LBS/DAY	PRICE OF PERMIT	DEMAND.LBS/DAY
0.0	117802.00	260.53	19595.93
77.60	116881.50	282.83	19378.05
77.93	82152.00	346.22	18245.90
78.05	73333.75	362.73	18097.80
97.69	73109.63	401.90	17275.33
105.40	72483.81	419.95	16868.71
112.36	70563.13	434.07	16572.60
115.10	68262.69	441.66	16424.69
115.65	67656.25	450.73	16220.49
124.90	56354.97	480.23	15603.15
126.32	54570.23	491.10	15541.23
127.93	53426.16	604.31	14808.48
134.39	45336.34	647.15	14523.79
135.77	43867.61	705.51	14237.50
138.88	41709.66	741.83	14 03.86
140.69	40335.26	765.70	13949.68
143.25	40087.70	837.46	13603.44
143.80	34961.48	862.40	13487.11
144.36	34345.14	1040.52	12635.04
157.85	33152.46	1049.58	12591.64
187.99	28870.64	1080.66	12483.16
195.76	26652.20	1095.53	12443.32
199.71	25562.98	1120.48	12394.39
203.71	24455.15	1164.76	12298.09
219.43	22855.98	1375.53	12170.35
251.71	20245.69	1549.42	12053.02
		1710.54	12001.00

Table A-77

RESPONSES OF POLLUTERS FOR RUN 26 OF THE MOHAWK PERMIT SYSTEM SIMULATION

NUMBER ISSUED= 70000. TERM= 5 YRS UNIT=LBS/DAY BOD

MARKET CLEARING PRICE=$ 113.04

POLLUTER	PERMITS BOUGHT LBS/DAY	COST $	TREATMENT LBS/DAY	COST $	TOTAL COST $
FT PLAIN	5926.39	670165.21	11360.61	917005.81	1587171.00
ILION	9439.21	1067040.00	9608.79	950604.00	2017644.00
CANAJOHARIE	9627.00	1088288.00	9432.00	952668.44	2040956.00
HERKIMER	2642.78	298748.35	5070.22	71003.84	369752.19
LITTLE FALLS	7667.00	866703.69	6951.00	887704.38	1754408.00
ROME	17060.96	1928628.00	13991.04	598054.94	2526682.00
ST JOHNSVILLE	7164.00	809842.88	7047.00	750876.13	1560719.00
UTICA	10470.72	1183646.00	94915.25	3394896.00	4578542.00
TOTALS	70000.00	7913040.00	158478.88	8523030.00	16436074.00
	LBS/DAY	$/YR	LBS/DAY	$/YR	$/YR
FT PLAIN	5926.39	176709.19	11360.61	241905.25	418614.44
ILION	9439.21	281484.25	9608.79	250821.31	532305.56
CANAJOHARIE	9627.00	287084.19	9432.00	251318.56	538402.75
HERKIMER	2642.78	78809.50	5070.22	18730.75	97540.25
LITTLE FALLS	7667.00	228635.69	6951.00	234175.69	462811.38
ROME	17060.96	508770.50	13991.04	157766.38	666536.88
ST JOHNSVILLE	7164.00	213635.88	7047.00	198080.50	411716.38
UTICA	10470.72	312244.06	94915.25	895570.88	1207815.00
TOTALS	70000.00	2087453.00	158478.88	2248368.00	4335821.00

TOTAL NATIONAL INCOME COST=$ 3461694.00/YR

Reproduced from best available copy.

Table A-78

```
                  RESPONSES OF BIDDERS FOR RUN 26 OF THE MOHAWK PERMIT SYSTEM SIMULATION

NUMBER ISSUED=  35000.                 TERM= 5 YRS              UNIT=LBS/DAY BP

MARKET CLEARING PRICE=$ 143.80

                    PERMITS BOUGHT        COST          TREATMENT          COST               TOTAL COST
  POLLUTER            LBS/DAY              $             LBS/DAY             $                    $
FT PLAIN              1749.53          251583.00        15539.40         1434261.00           1685844.00
ILION                 2182.68          313870.30        16865.31         1819578.00           2133448.00
CANAJOHARIE           2316.94          333176.04        17242.05         1872525.00           2205701.00
HERKIMER              2300.98          330881.81         5412.02          114897.44            445779.25
LITTLE FALLS          7667.00         1102515.00         6951.00          887704.00           1990219.00
ROME                  6663.24          958175.31        24388.76         1970506.00           2928681.00
ST JOHNSVILLE         1971.27          283468.88        12234.73         1494700.00           1778168.00
UTICA                10148.47         1459352.00        95240.50         3440322.00           4899674.00
TOTALS               35000.12         5033021.00       193878.75        13034513.00          18067520.00

                      LBS/DAY             $/YR          LBS/DAY            $/YR                 $/YR
FT PLAIN              1749.53           66367.38        15539.40          378362.19            444729.56
ILION                 2182.68           82798.75        16865.31          480003.19            562801.94
CANAJOHARIE           2316.94           87891.69        17242.05          493970.56            581862.25
HERKIMER              2300.98           87286.31         5412.02           30309.85            117596.13
LITTLE FALLS          7667.00          290842.56         6951.00          234175.69            525018.25
ROME                  6663.24          252765.88        24388.76          519817.88            772583.75
ST JOHNSVILLE         1971.27           74778.81        12234.73          394300.63            469079.44
UTICA                10148.47          384975.88        95240.50          907554.19           1292530.00
TOTALS               35000.12         1327766.00       193878.75         3438494.00           4766260.00

TOTAL NATIONAL INCOME COST=$  5044425.00/YR
```

The following three pages contain Tables A-79, A-80, and A-81 of the Meta Systems Inc report, "Marketable Effluent Permit Systems." Table A-79 gives the aggregate demand schedule for permits from computer run 27. Tables A-80 and A-81 give the market-clearing results for computer run 27 when the supply of permits is set at 70,000 and 35,000 pounds per day of BP respectively. The contents of all three tables are described in more detail in Section 6 of this report.

Table A-79

AGGREGATE DEMAND SCHEDULE FOR RUN 27 OF THE MOHAWK PERMIT SYSTEM SIMULATION

PRICE OF PERMIT	DEMAND,LBS/DAY	PRICE OF PERMIT	DEMAND,LBS/DAY
0.0	117802.00	315.61	17909.66
69.36	100339.19	357.47	16857.50
81.44	92588.19	369.96	16519.19
94.65	83615.19	379.52	16282.64
97.87	80854.86	396.33	15873.68
101.91	75703.88	398.86	15851.02
104.99	70831.13	437.13	15538.02
110.21	61777.25	515.37	14928.45
112.18	57845.31	574.20	14466.02
115.56	53064.04	614.10	14252.58
115.65	52869.79	643.39	14102.81
125.24	37334.32	672.48	13954.06
125.83	36557.58	726.61	13677.25
126.12	36222.91	741.45	13601.37
132.81	33792.09	907.26	12753.55
138.47	33080.25	937.86	12643.34
155.01	29417.64	939.52	12641.56
173.51	25318.57	946.10	12620.92
181.81	24045.56	966.59	12594.89
197.83	21730.54	974.45	12467.30
202.94	21463.69	982.33	12359.85
238.82	19971.97	99[illegible].19	12252.40
279.75	19039.89	1045.77	12182.13
304.13	16259.10	1262.44	12109.50
		1587.37	12001.00

Table A-80

```
          RESPONSES OF BIDDERS FOR RUN 27 OF THE MOHAWK PERMIT SYSTEM SIMULATION

NUMBER ISSUED=  70000.            TERM= 5 YRS          UNIT=LBS/DAY BR

MARKET CLEARING PRICE=$ 105.47

                   PERMITS BOUGHT       COST        TREATMENT        COST          TOTAL COST
                                          $          LBS/DAY           $                $
  POLLUTER            LBS/DAY                        11785.91       816120.10       1396528.00
 FT PLAIN            5503.09         580407.88      12420.02      1063490.00       1762539.00
 ILION               6627.98         699049.94      11022.93       893588.94       1793883.00
 CANAJOHARIE         8536.07         900294.88       5050.43        65202.81        346022.44
 HERKIMER            2662.57         280819.63       6951.00       718880.44       1527515.00
 LITTLE FALLS        7667.00         808634.81      13904.38       443021.63       2251572.00
 ROME               17147.62        1808551.00       7047.00       617446.00       1373029.00
 ST JOHNSVILLE       7164.00         755583.69      40647.25      2565325.00       4114855.00
 UTICA              14691.73        1549530.00     158876.88      7185072.00      14567943.00
 TOTALS             70000.00        7382888.00

                      LBS/DAY          $/YR          LBS/DAY          $/YR            $/YR
                                                     11785.91       215019.50        368130.63
 FT PLAIN            5503.09         153111.14      12420.02       280547.81        464956.63
 ILION               6627.98         184408.01      11022.93       235728.00        473225.06
 CANAJOHARIE         8536.07         237497.06       5050.43        17200.45         91280.38
 HERKIMER            2662.57          74079.94       6951.00       189640.19        402957.38
 LITTLE FALLS        7667.00         213317.14      13904.38       116868.75        593963.06
 ROME               17147.62         477094.31       7047.00       162881.75        362204.13
 ST JOHNSVILLE       7164.00         199322.38      40647.25       676730.69       1085495.00
 UTICA              14691.73         408764.75     158876.88      1895416.00       3843010.00
 TOTALS             70000.00        1947594.00

 TOTAL NATIONAL INCOME COST=$  3507665.00/YR
```

Reproduced from best available copy.

Table A-81

```
                RESPONSES OF BIDDERS FOR RUN 27 OF THE MOHAWK PERMIT SYSTEM SIMULATION

NUMBER ISSUED=  35000.              TERM= 5 YRS             UNIT=LBS/DAY BP

MARKET CLEARING PRICE=$ 129.49

                    PERMITS BOUGHT          COST          TREATMENT          COST            TOTAL COST
   POLLUTER            LBS/DAY                $            LBS/DAY             $                  $
FT PLAIN              1889.20           244628.00        15349.80        1236189.00         1480817.00
ILION                 2332.88           302079.50        16715.11        1538673.00         1840752.00
CANAJOHARIE           2467.18           319468.88        17041.82        1593774.00         1913242.00
HERKIMER              2381.00           308309.88         5332.00          98280.75          406590.63
LITTLE FALLS          7667.00           992781.13         6951.00         718880.94         1711662.00
ROME                  6809.96           881805.25        24242.04        1672930.00         2554735.00
ST JOHNSVILLE         2560.70           331579.19        11650.30        1169156.00         1500735.00
UTICA                 8892.09          1151414.00        96496.88        3215342.00         4366756.00
TOTALS               35000.01          4532065.00       193878.88       11243224.00        15775289.00

                       LBS/DAY               $/YR         LBS/DAY            $/YR               $/YR
FT PLAIN              1889.20            64532.67        15349.80         326105.63          390638.25
ILION                 2332.88            79688.31        16715.11         405900.69          485589.00
CANAJOHARIE           2467.18            84275.63        17041.82         420436.31          504711.94
HERKIMER              2381.00            81331.85         5332.00          25926.38          107258.25
LITTLE FALLS          7667.00           261894.81         6951.00         189640.19          451535.00
ROME                  6809.96           232619.50        24242.04         441317.56          673937.06
ST JOHNSVILLE         2560.70            87470.31        11650.30         308422.38          395892.69
UTICA                 8892.09           303742.06        96496.88         848204.63         1151946.00
TOTALS               35000.01          1195555.00       193878.88        2965953.00         4161508.00

TOTAL NATIONAL INCOME COST=$  5073542.00/YR
```

The following nine pages contain Figures A-1 through A-9 of the Meta Systems Inc report, "Marketable Effluent Permit Systems." They all correspond to computer run 1 of the Mohawk permit system simulation. Figures A-1 through A-8 are the demand curves for the eight cities in the Mohawk River system. Figure A-9 is the aggregate demand curve for the system. All figures are described in more detail in Section 6 of this report.

Figure A-1

DEMAND CURVE OF FORT PLAIN FOR RUN 1
OF THE MOHAWK PERMIT SYSTEM SIMULATION

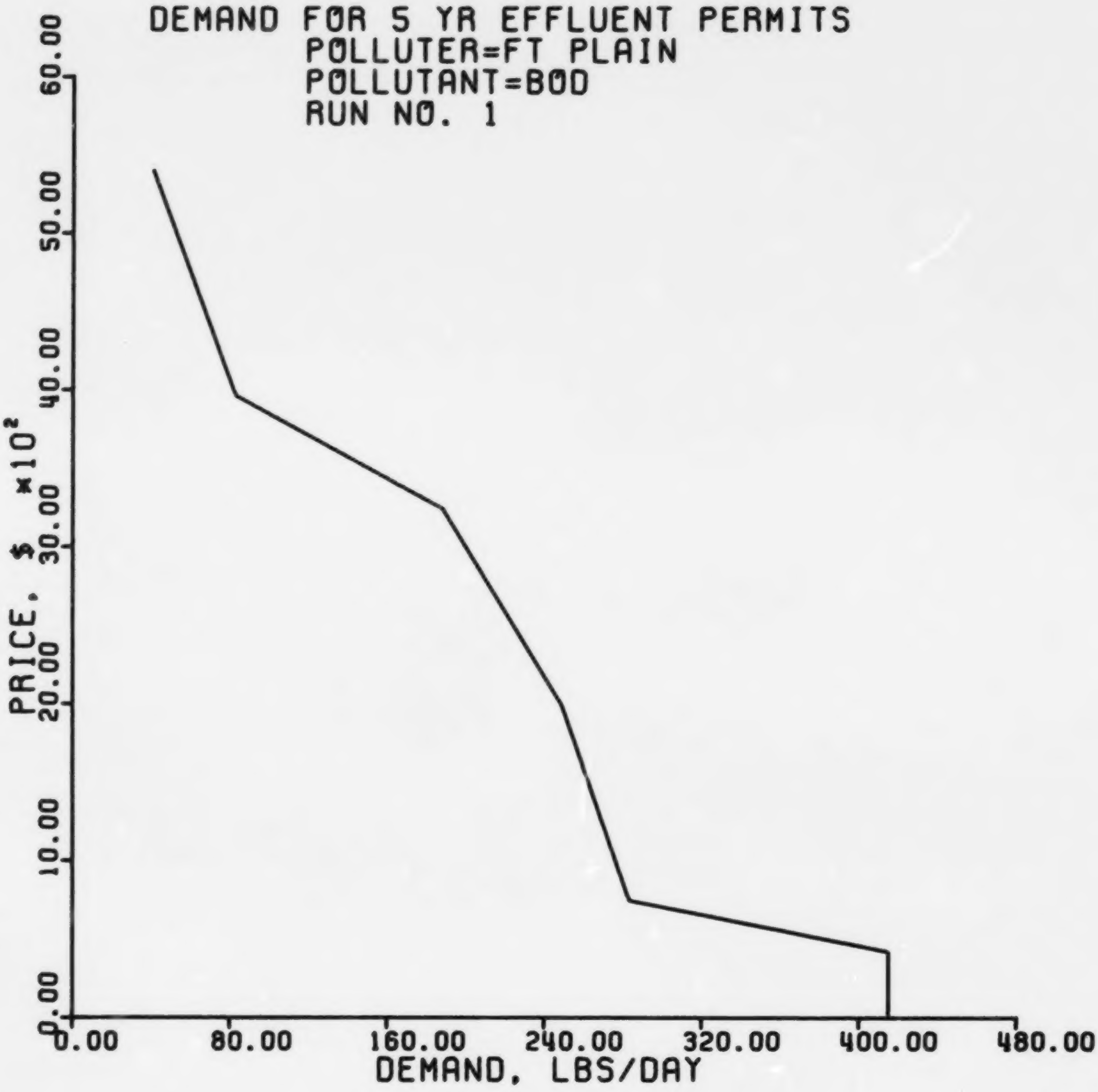


Figure A-2

DEMAND CURVE OF ILION FOR RUN 1
OF THE MOHAWK PERMIT SYSTEM SIMULATION

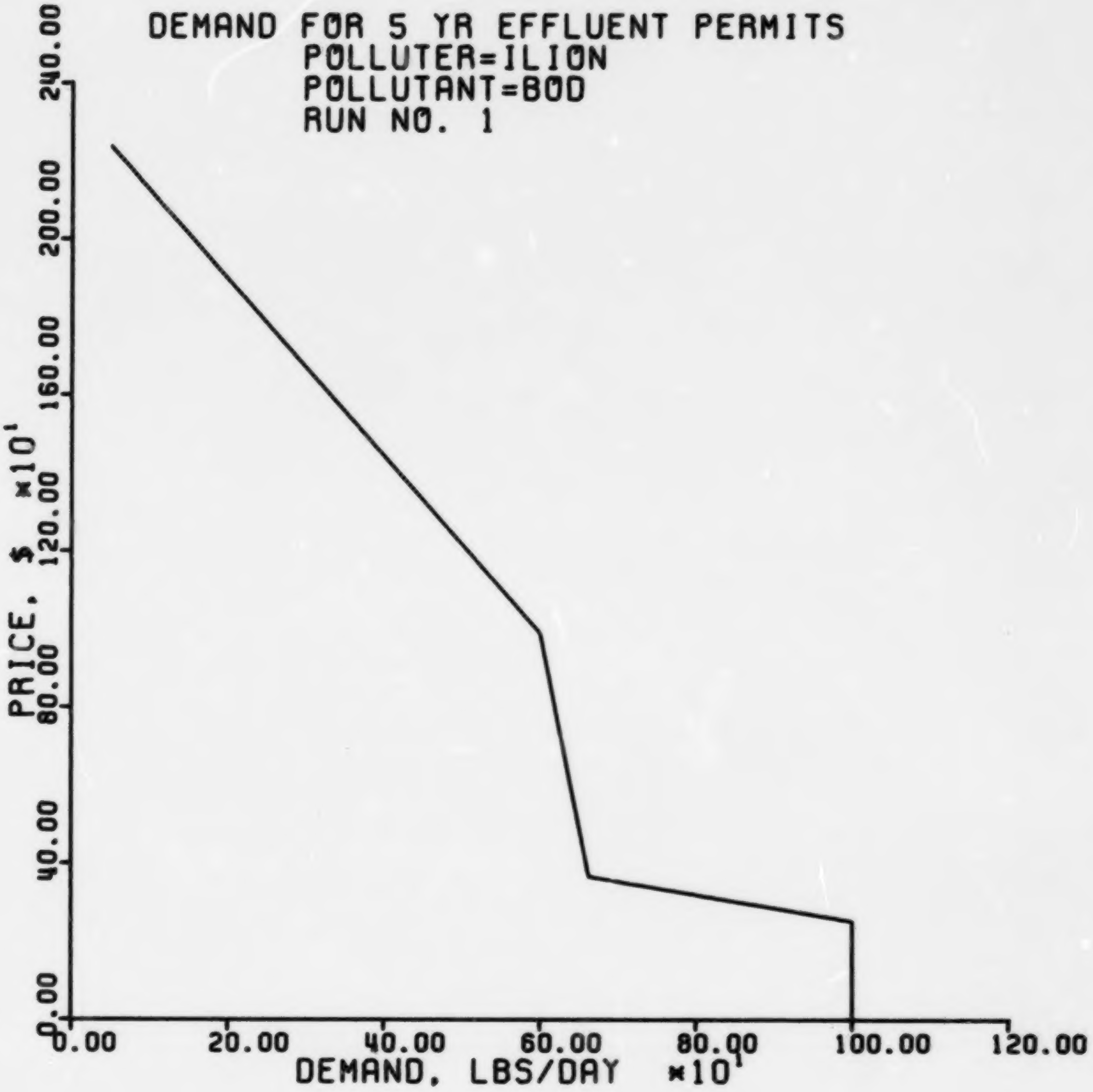


Figure A-3

DEMAND CURVE OF CANAJOHARIE FOR RUN 1
OF THE MOHAWK PERMIT SYSTEM SIMULATION

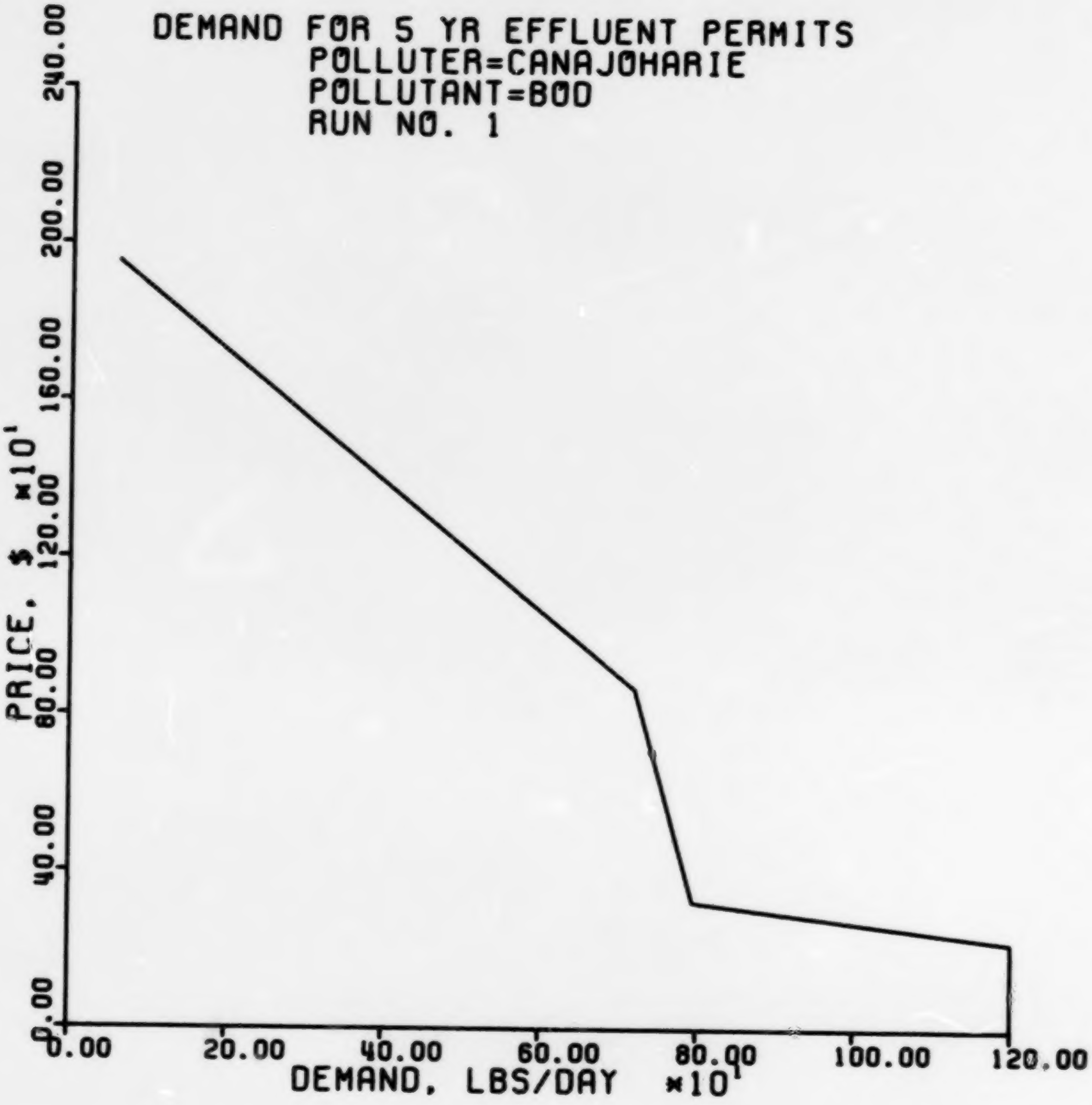


Figure A-4

DEMAND CURVE OF HERKIMER FOR RUN 1
OF THE MOHAWK PERMIT SYSTEM SIMULATION

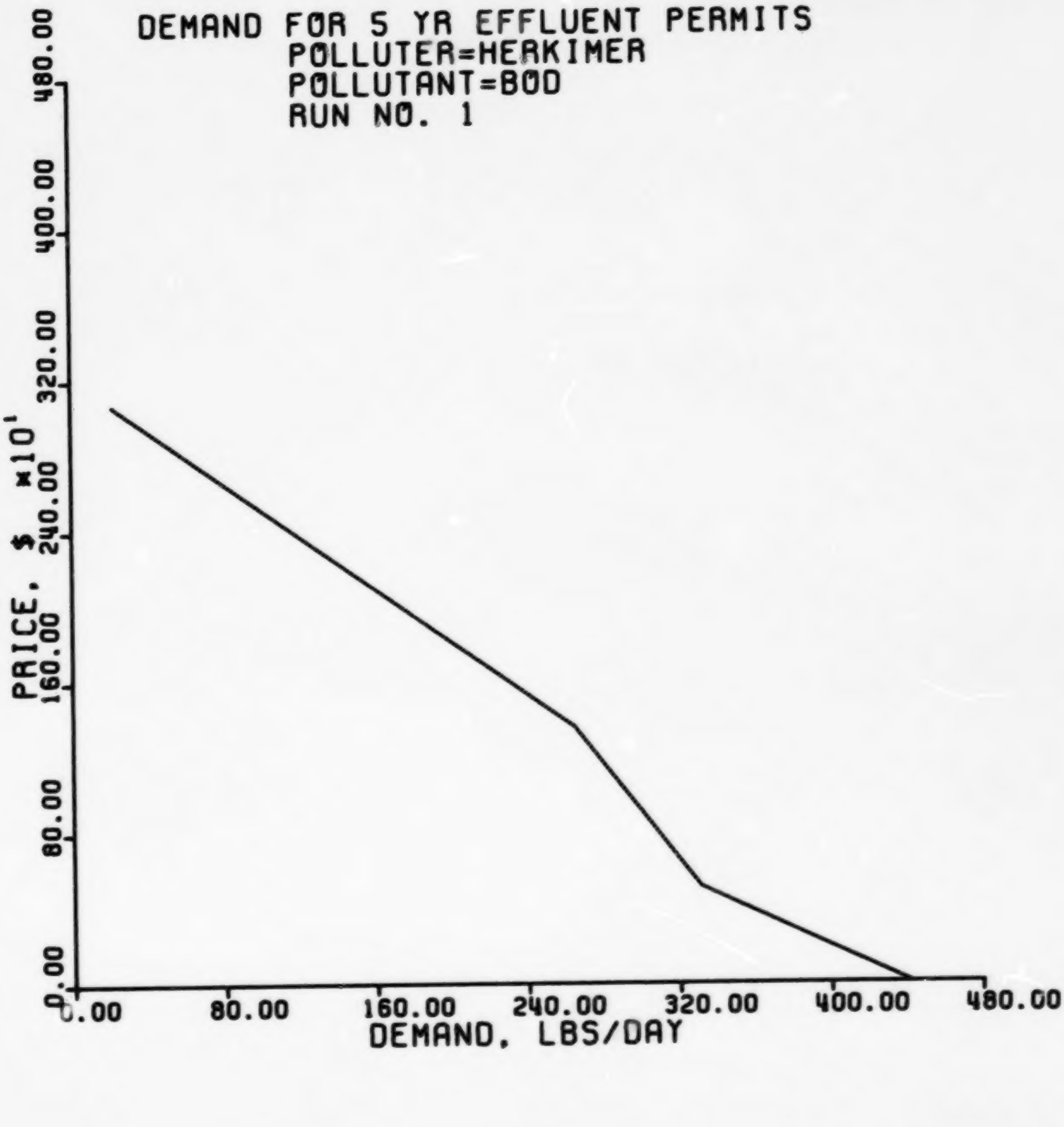


Figure A-5

DEMAND CURVE OF LITTLE FALLS FOR RUN 1
OF THE MOHAWK PERMIT SYSTEM SIMULATION

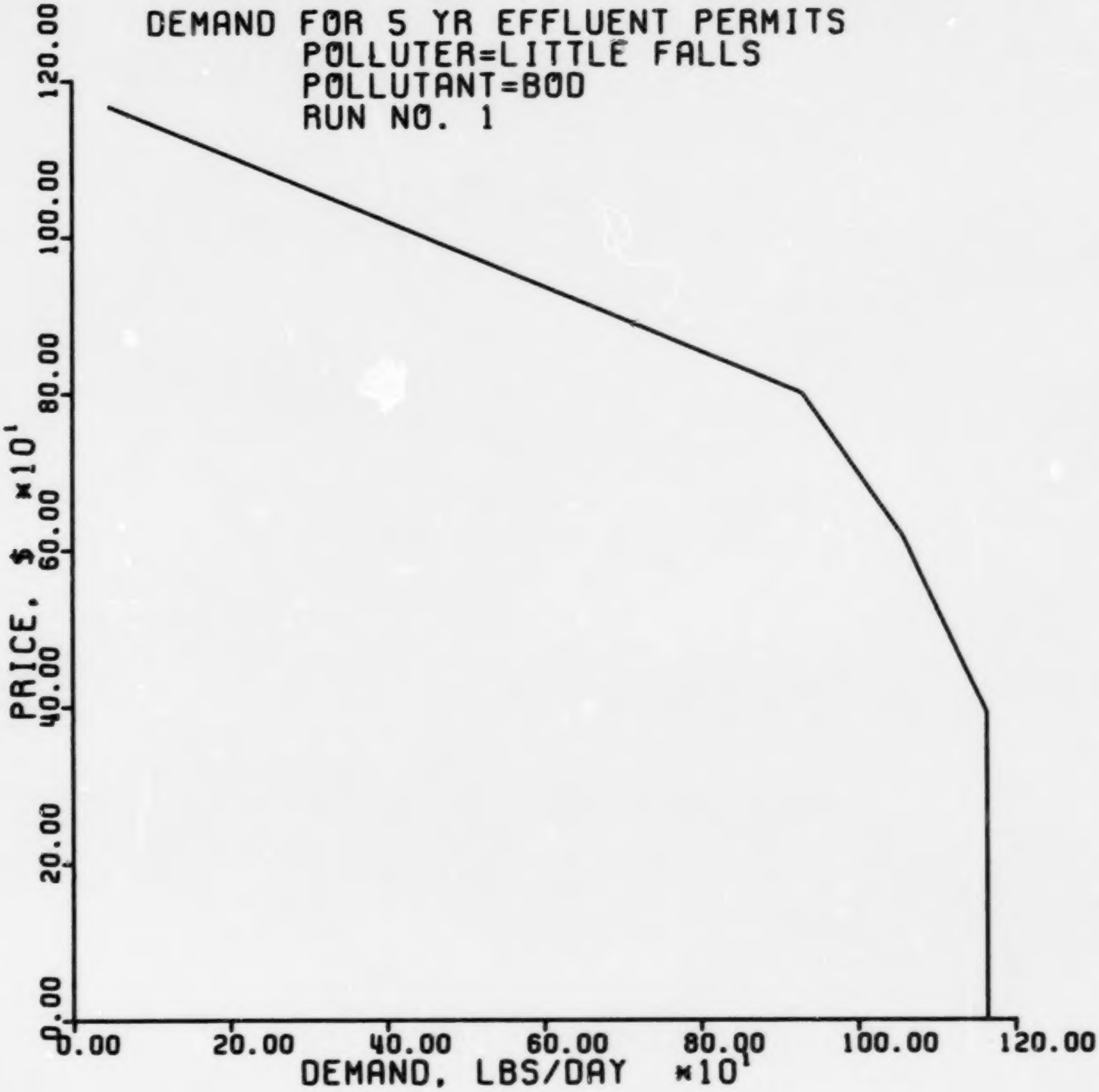


Figure A-6

DEMAND CURVE OF ROME FOR RUN 1
OF THE MOHAWK PERMIT SYSTEM SIMULATION

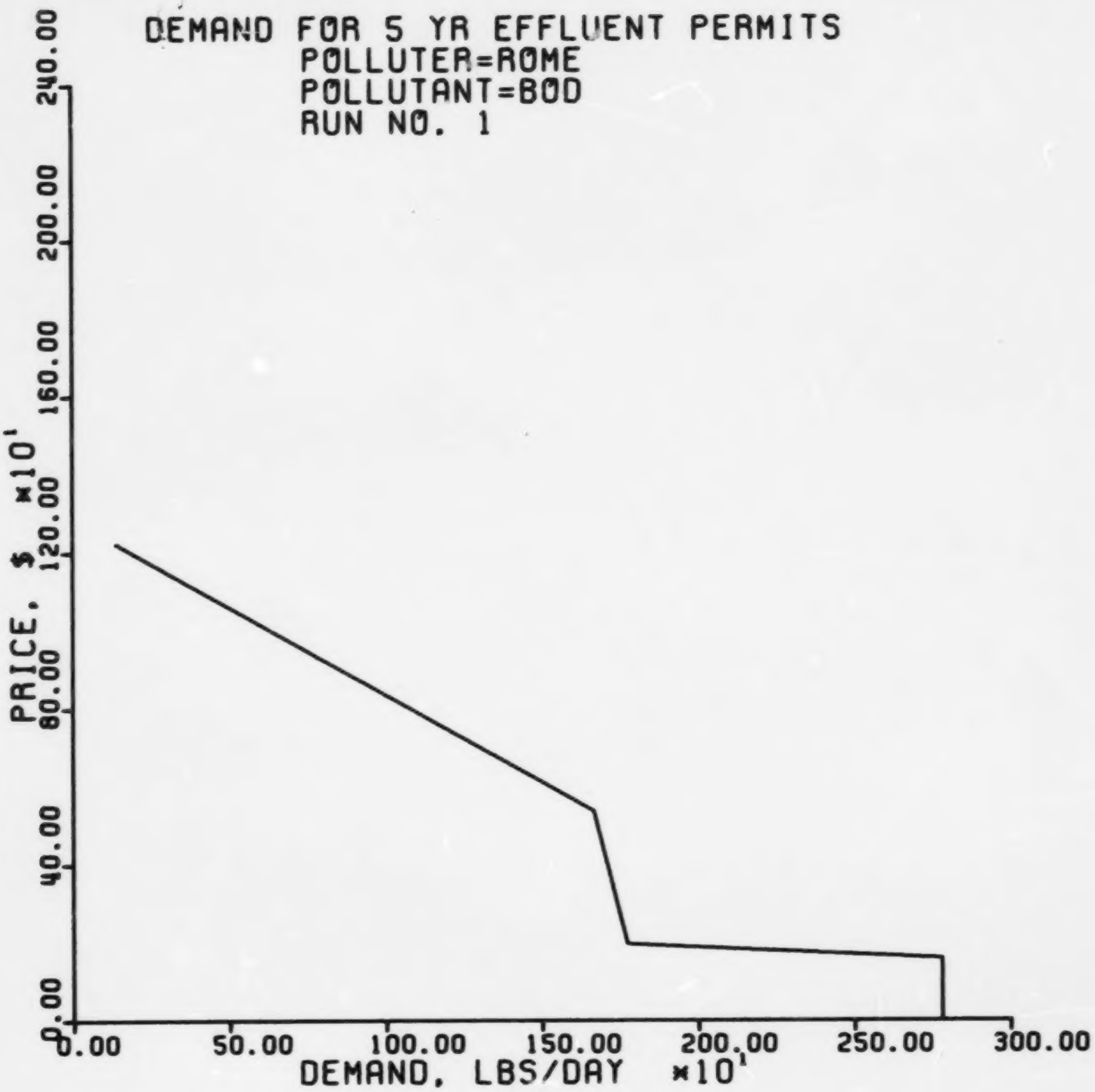


Figure A-7

DEMAND CURVE OF ST. JOHNSVILLE FOR RUN 1
OF THE MOHAWK PERMIT SYSTEM SIMULATION

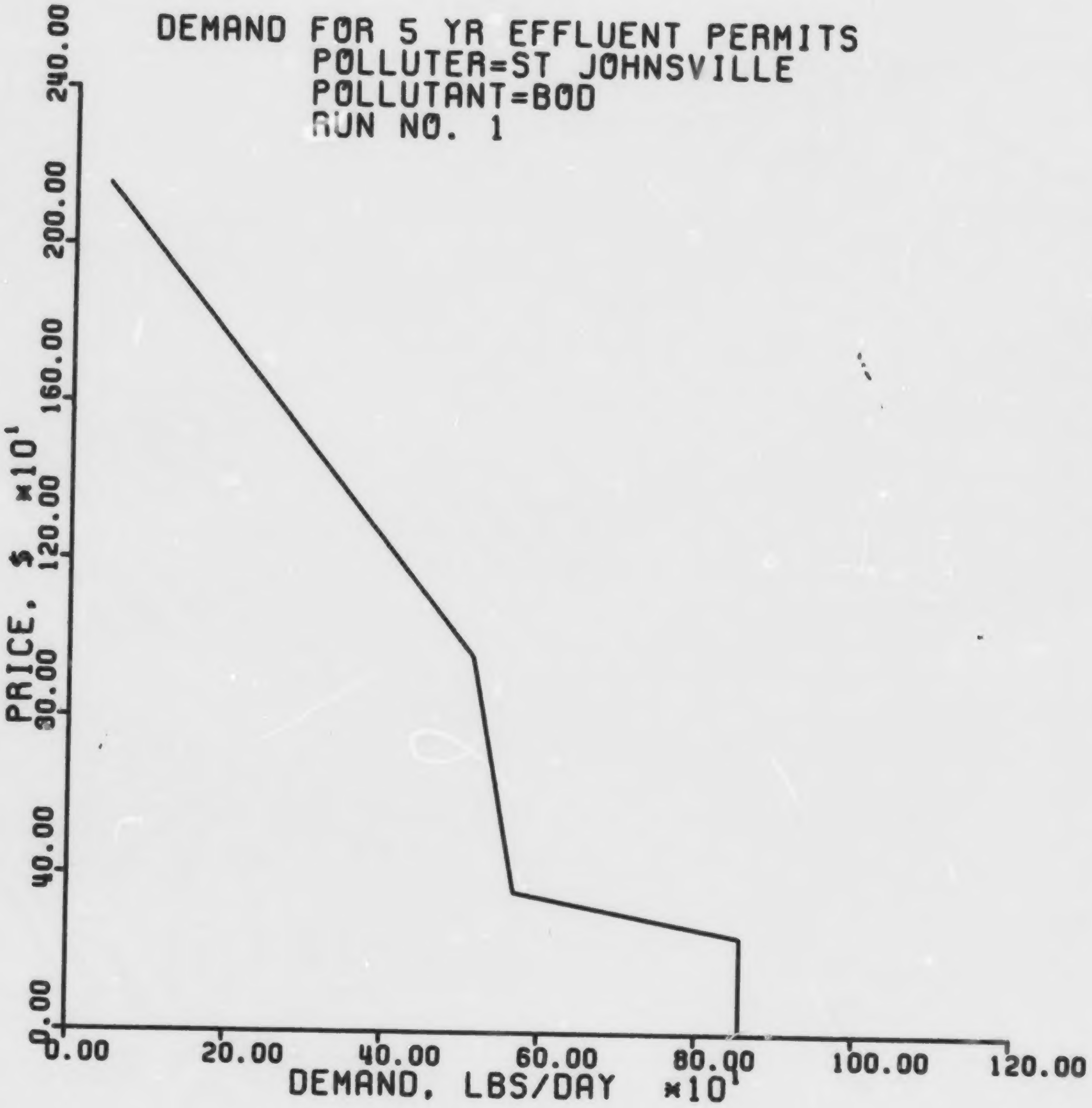


Figure A-8

DEMAND CURVE OF UTICA FOR RUN 1
OF THE MOHAWK PERMIT SYSTEM SIMULATION

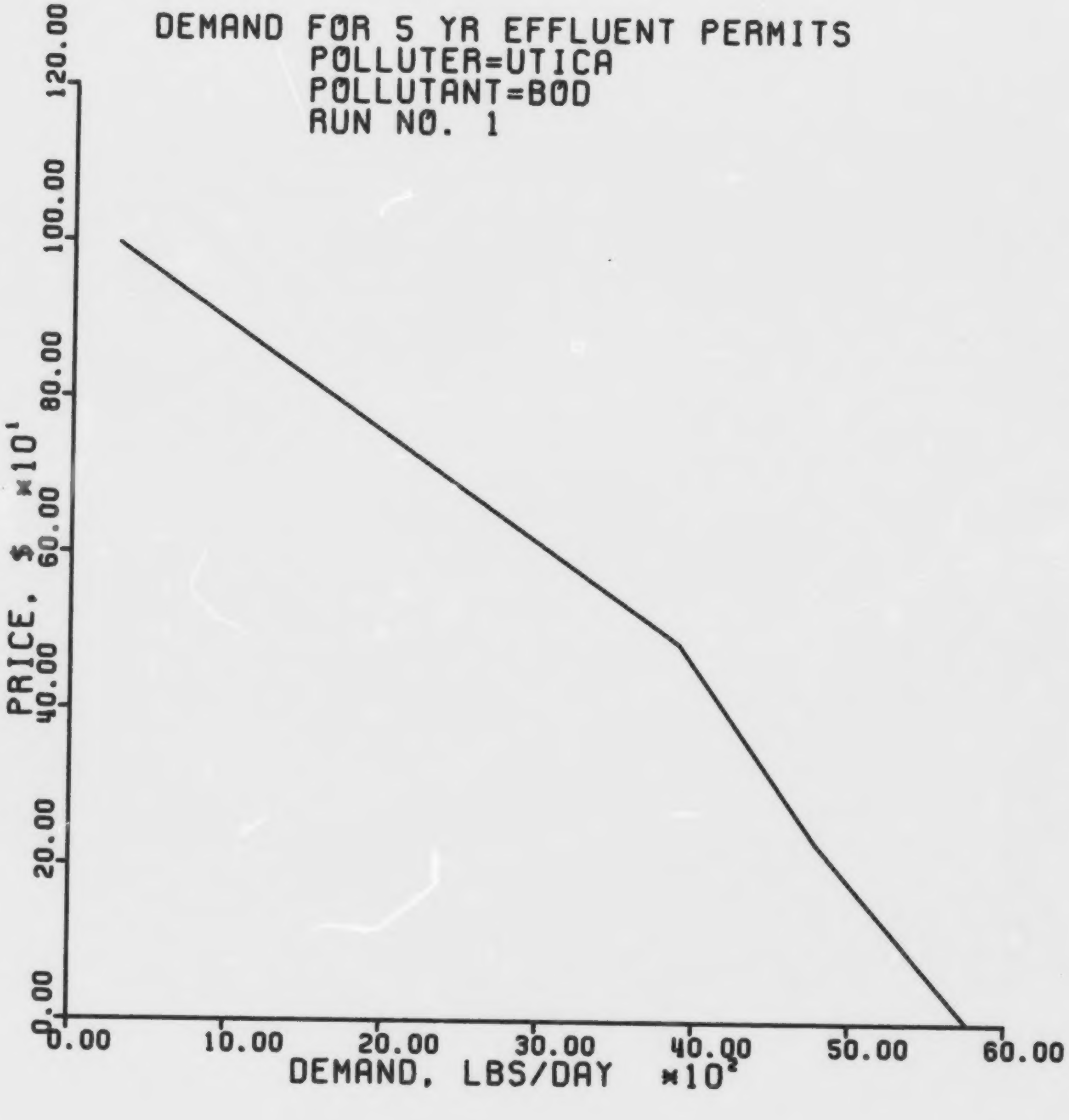
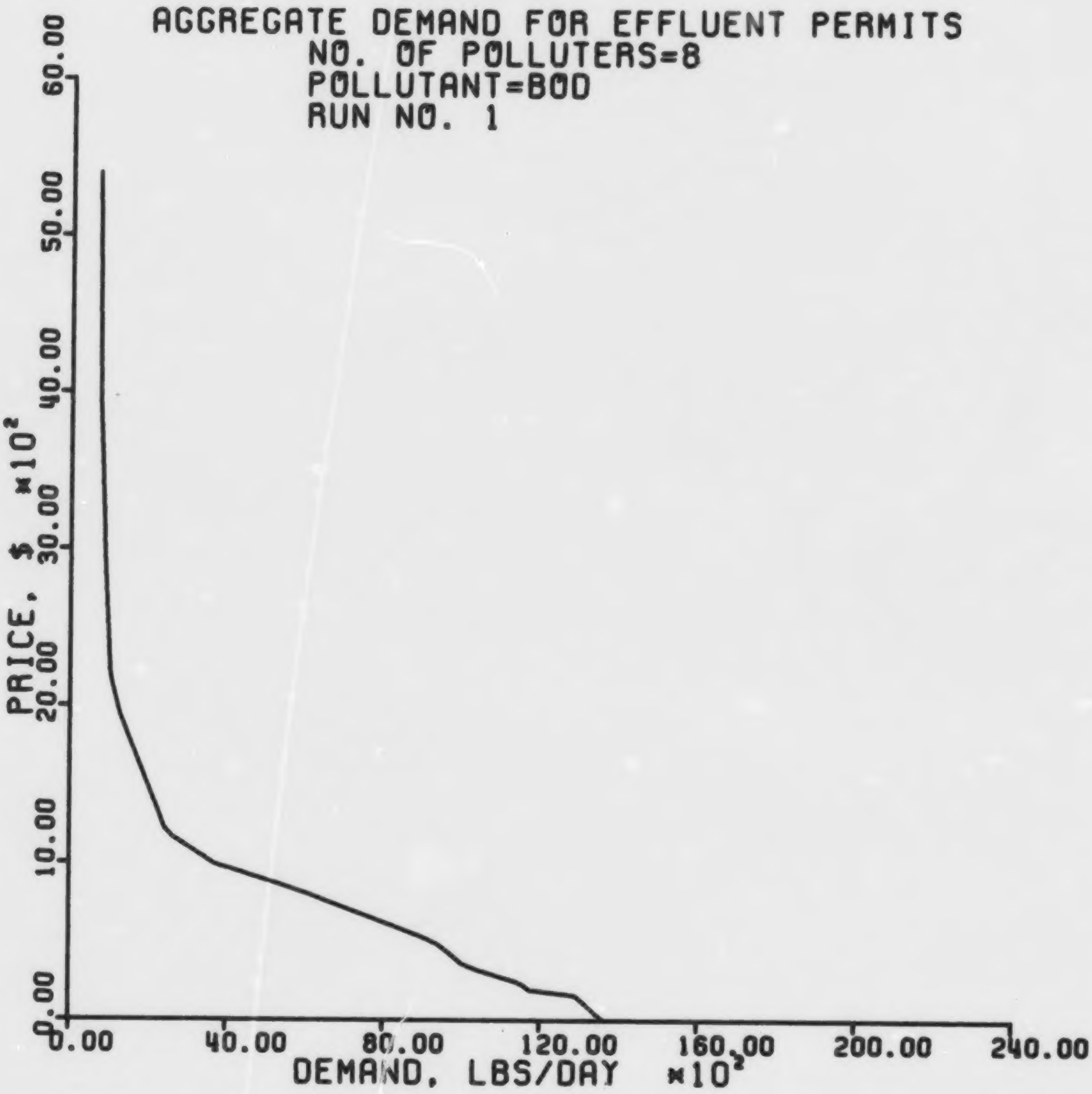


Figure A-9

AGGREGATE DEMAND FOR EFFLUENT PERMITS



The following nine pages contain Figures A-10 through A-18 of the Meta Systems Inc report, "Marketable Effluent Permit Systems." They all correspond to computer run 3 of the Mohawk permit system simulation. Figures A-10 through A-17 are the demand curves for the eight cities in the Mohawk River system. Figure A-18 is the aggregate demand curve for the system. All figures are described in more detail in Section 6 of this report.

Figure A-10

DEMAND CURVE OF FORT PLAIN FOR RUN 3
OF THE MOHAWK PERMIT SYSTEM SIMULATION

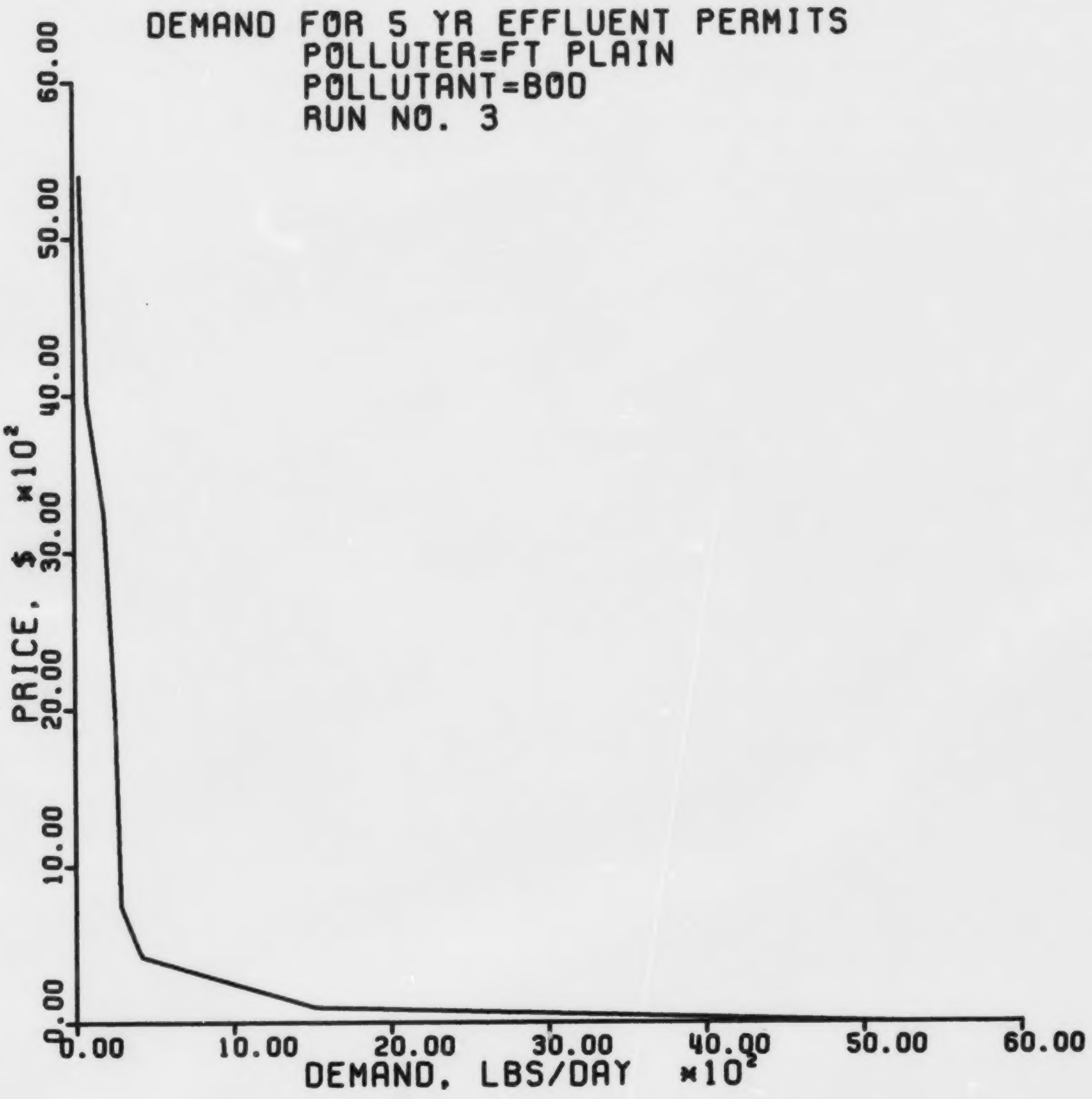


Figure A-11

DEMAND CURVE OF ILION FOR RUN 3
OF THE MOHAWK PERMIT SYSTEM SIMULATION

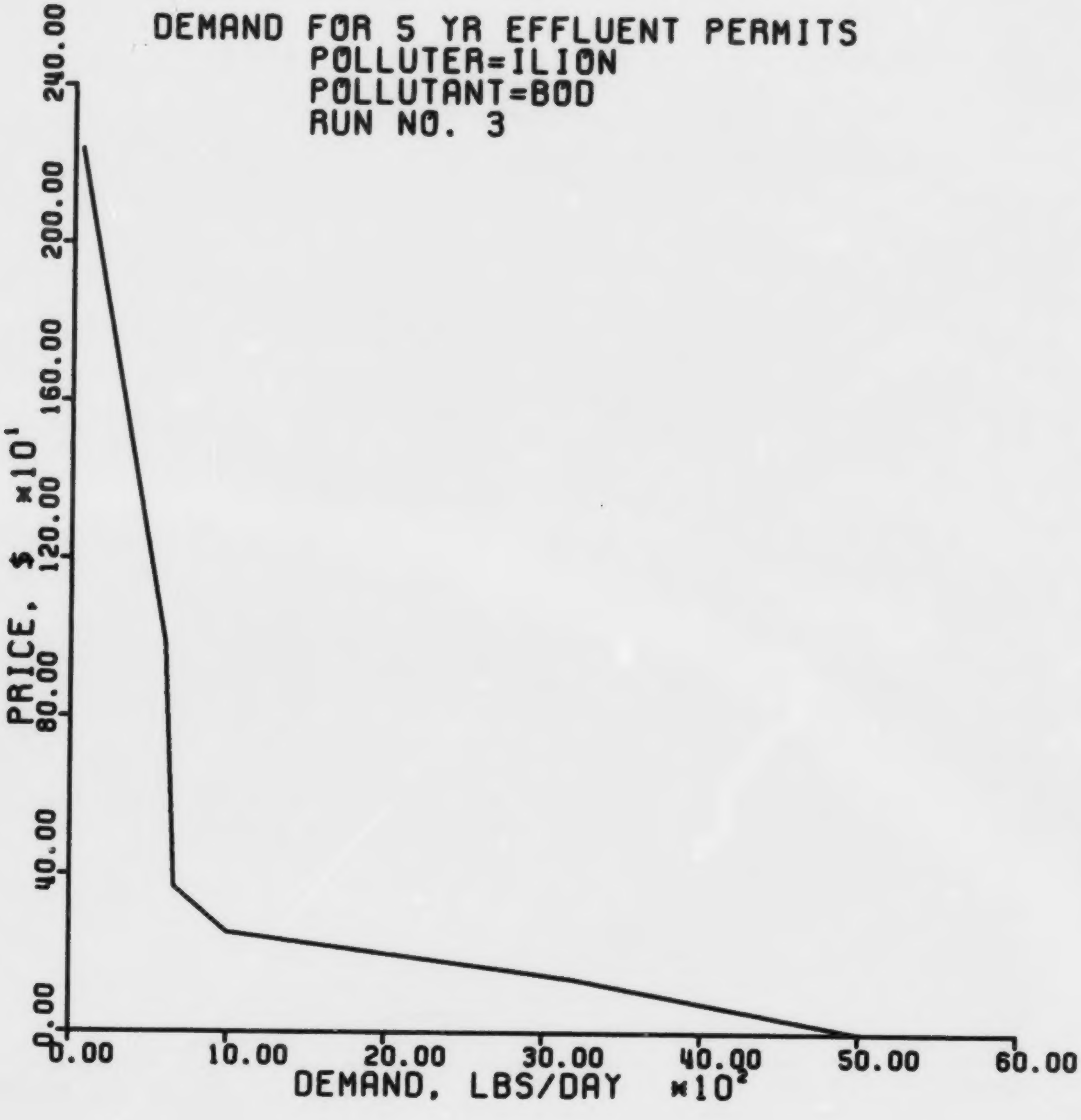


Figure A-12

DEMAND CURVE OF CANAJOHARIE FOR RUN 3
OF THE MOHAWK PERMIT SYSTEM SIMULATION

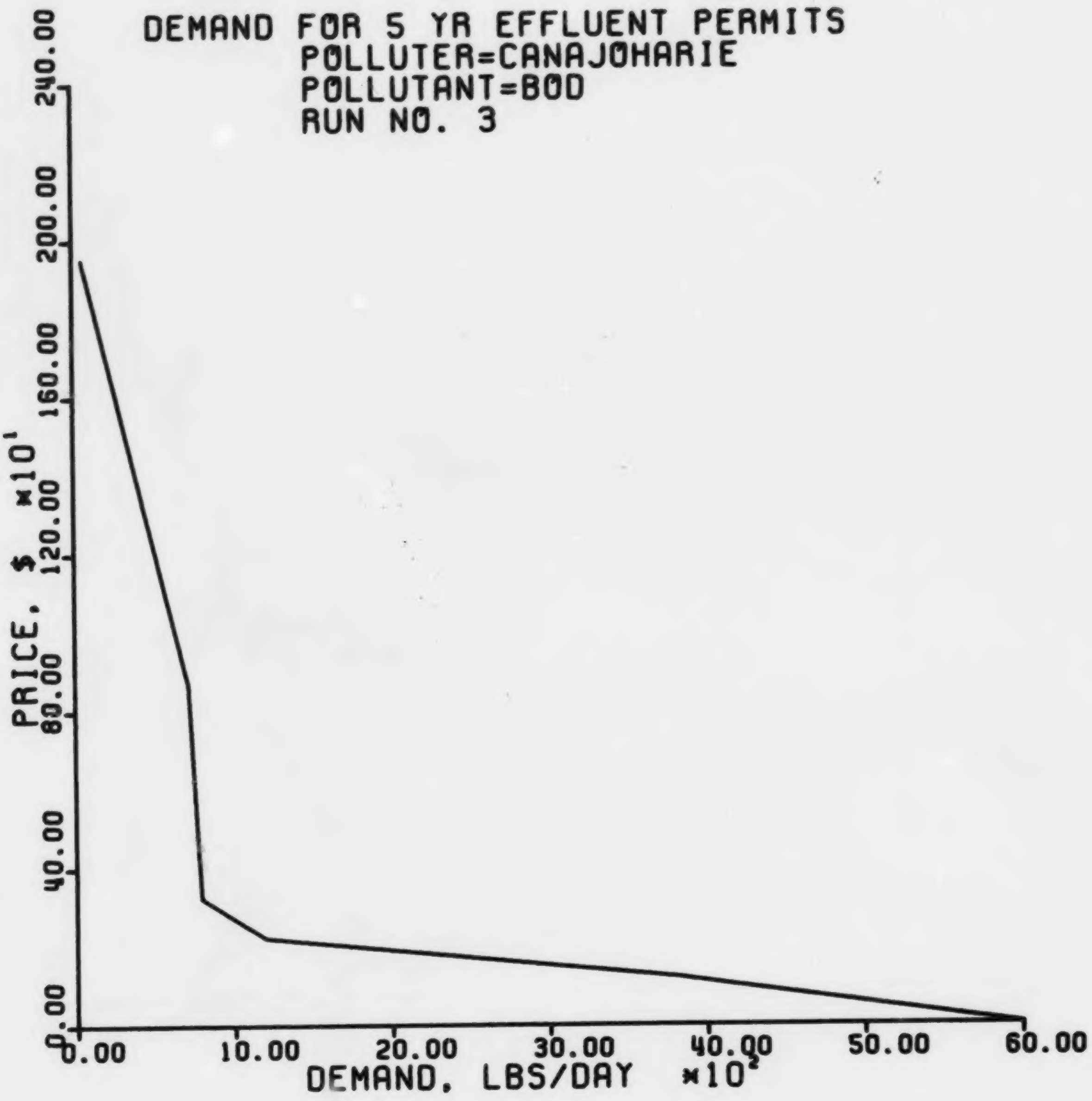


Figure A-13

DEMAND CURVE OF HERKIMER FOR RUN 3
OF THE MOHAWK PERMIT SYSTEM SIMULATION

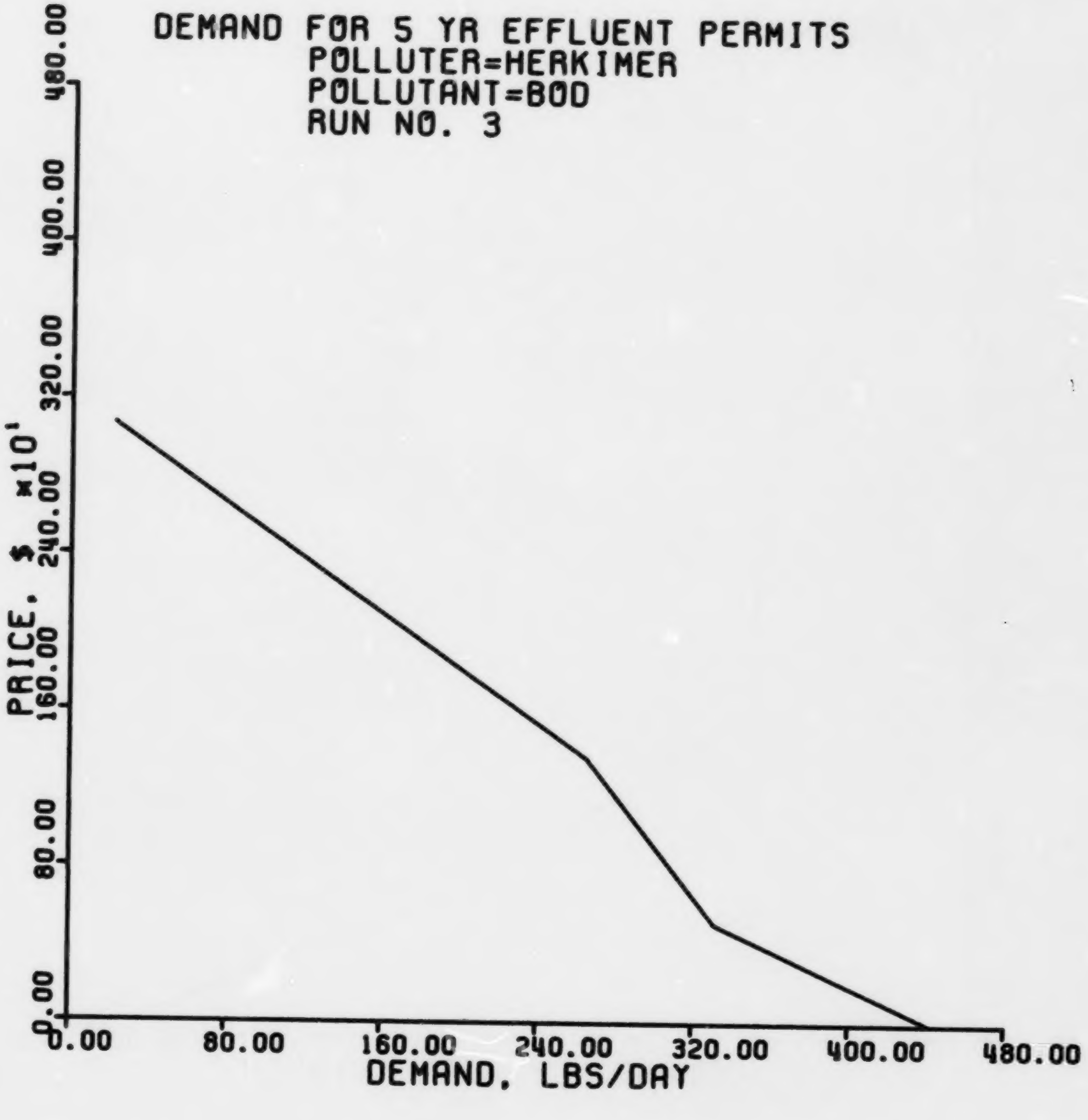


Figure A-14

DEMAND CURVE OF LITTLE FALLS FOR RUN 3
OF THE MOHAWK PERMIT SYSTEM SIMULATION

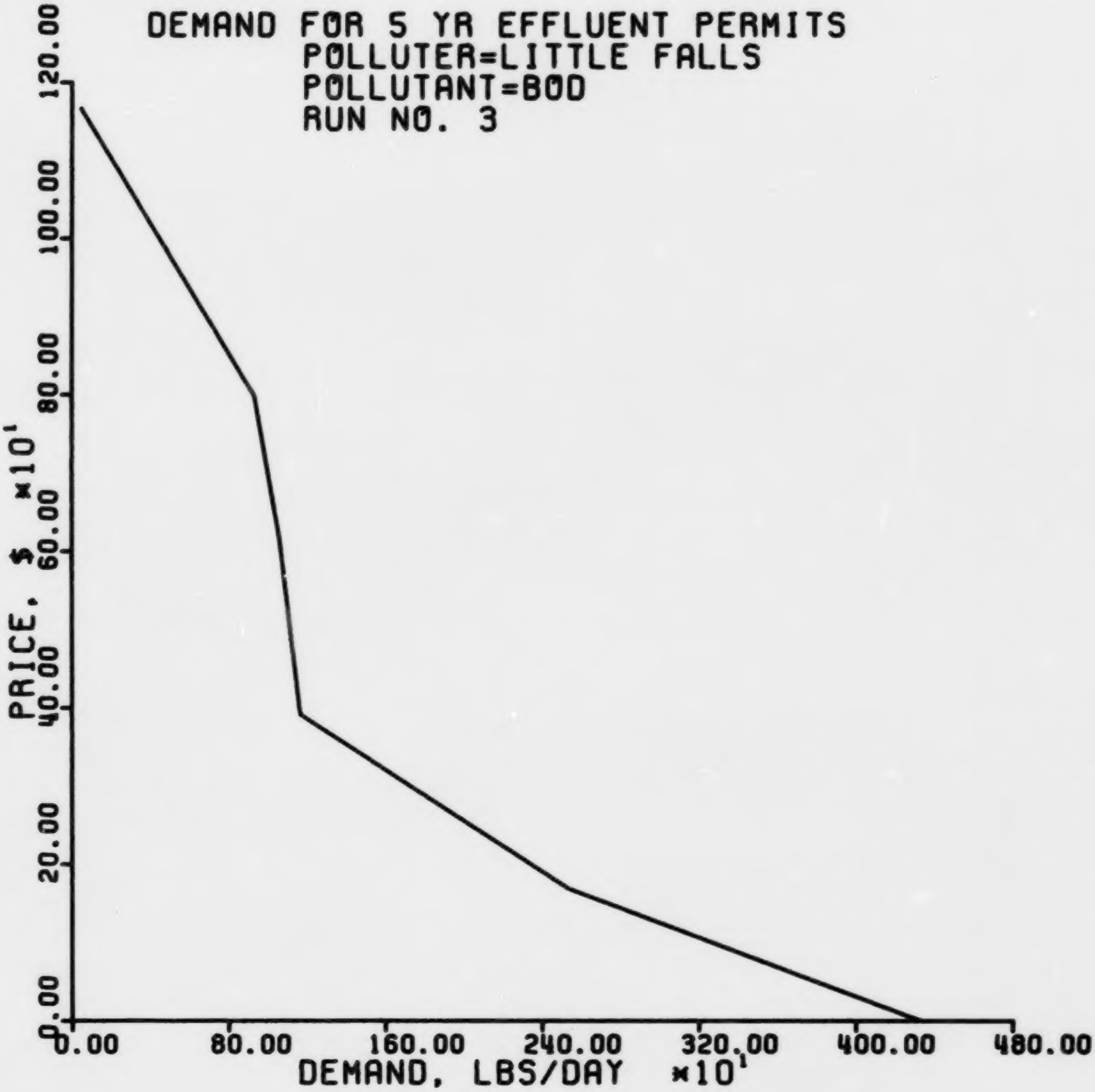


Figure A-15

DEMAND CURVE OF ROME FOR RUN 3
OF THE MOHAWK PERMIT SYSTEM SIMULATION

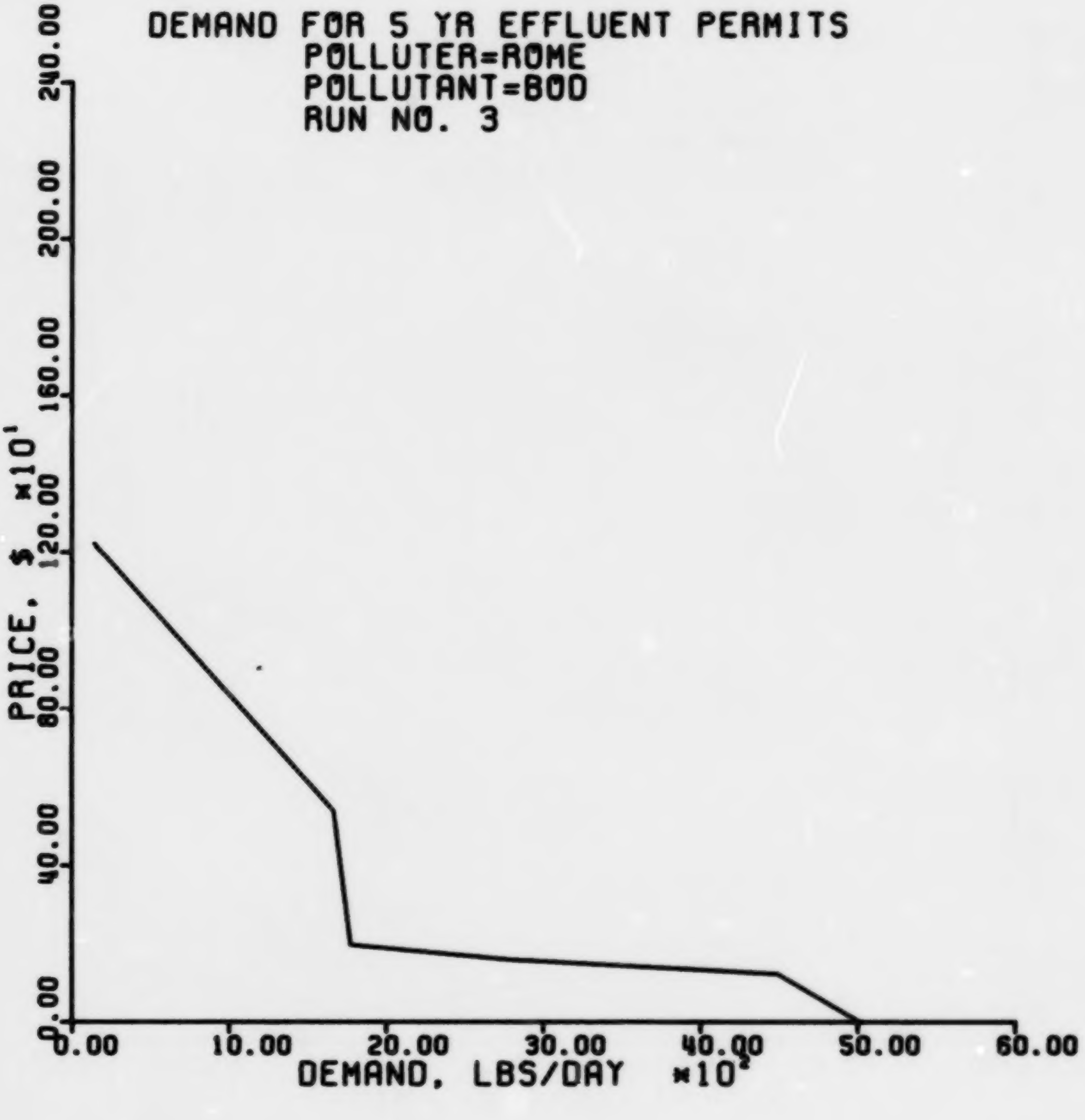


Figure A-16

DEMAND CURVE OF ST. JOHNSVILLE FOR RUN 3
OF THE MOHAWK PERMIT SYSTEM SIMULATION

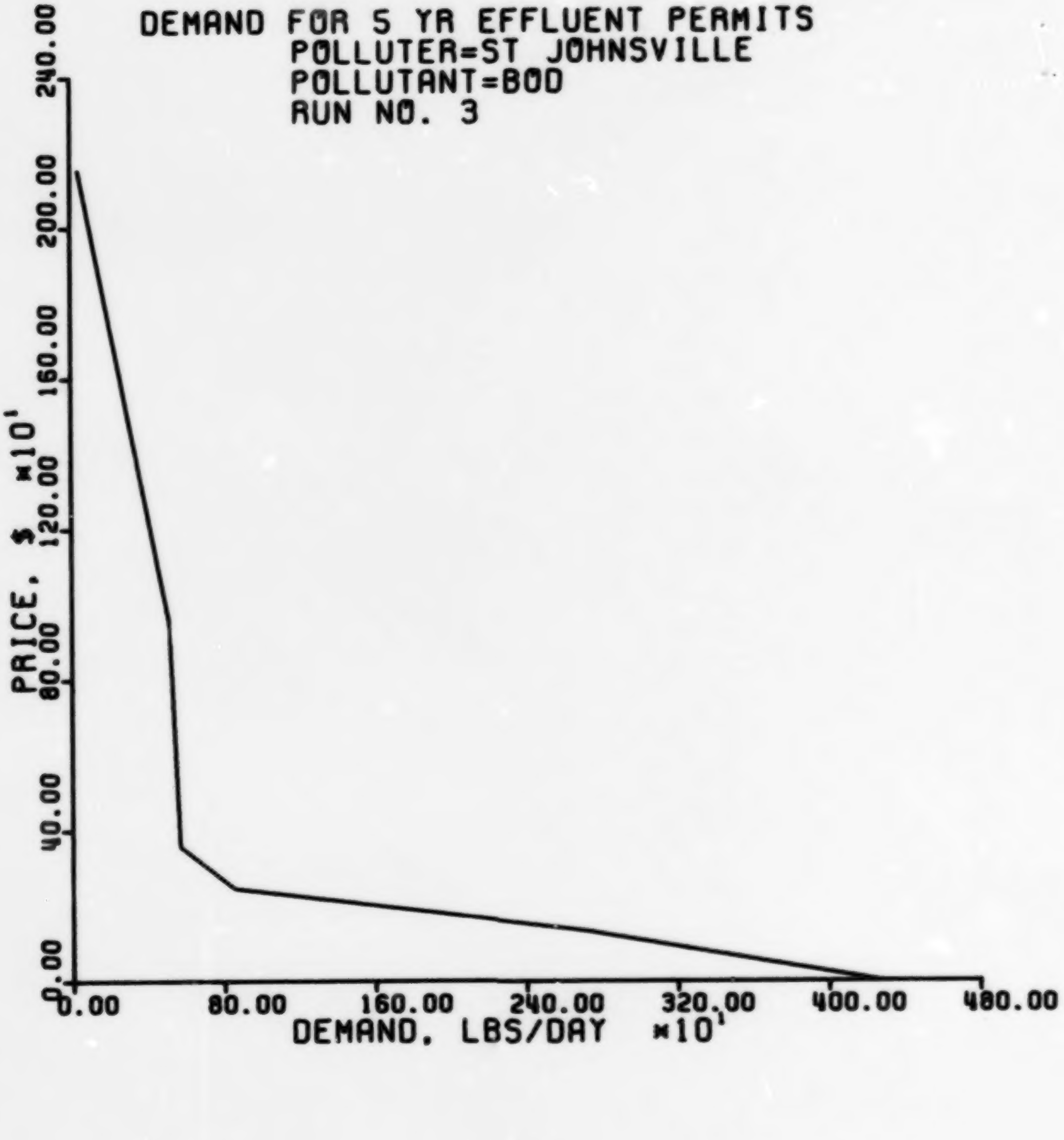


Figure A-17

DEMAND CURVE OF UTICA FOR RUN 3
OF THE MOHAWK PERMIT SYSTEM SIMULATION

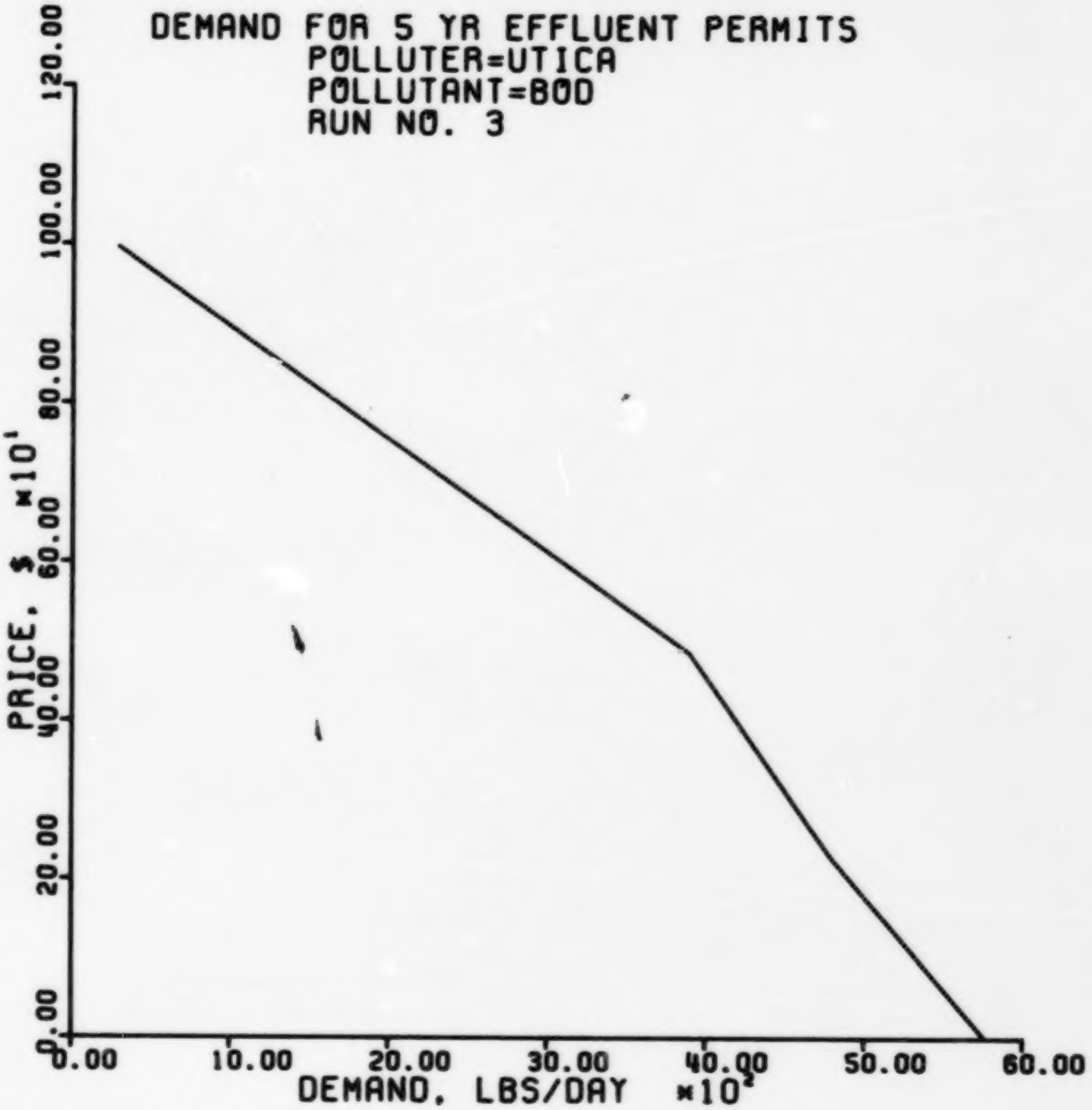
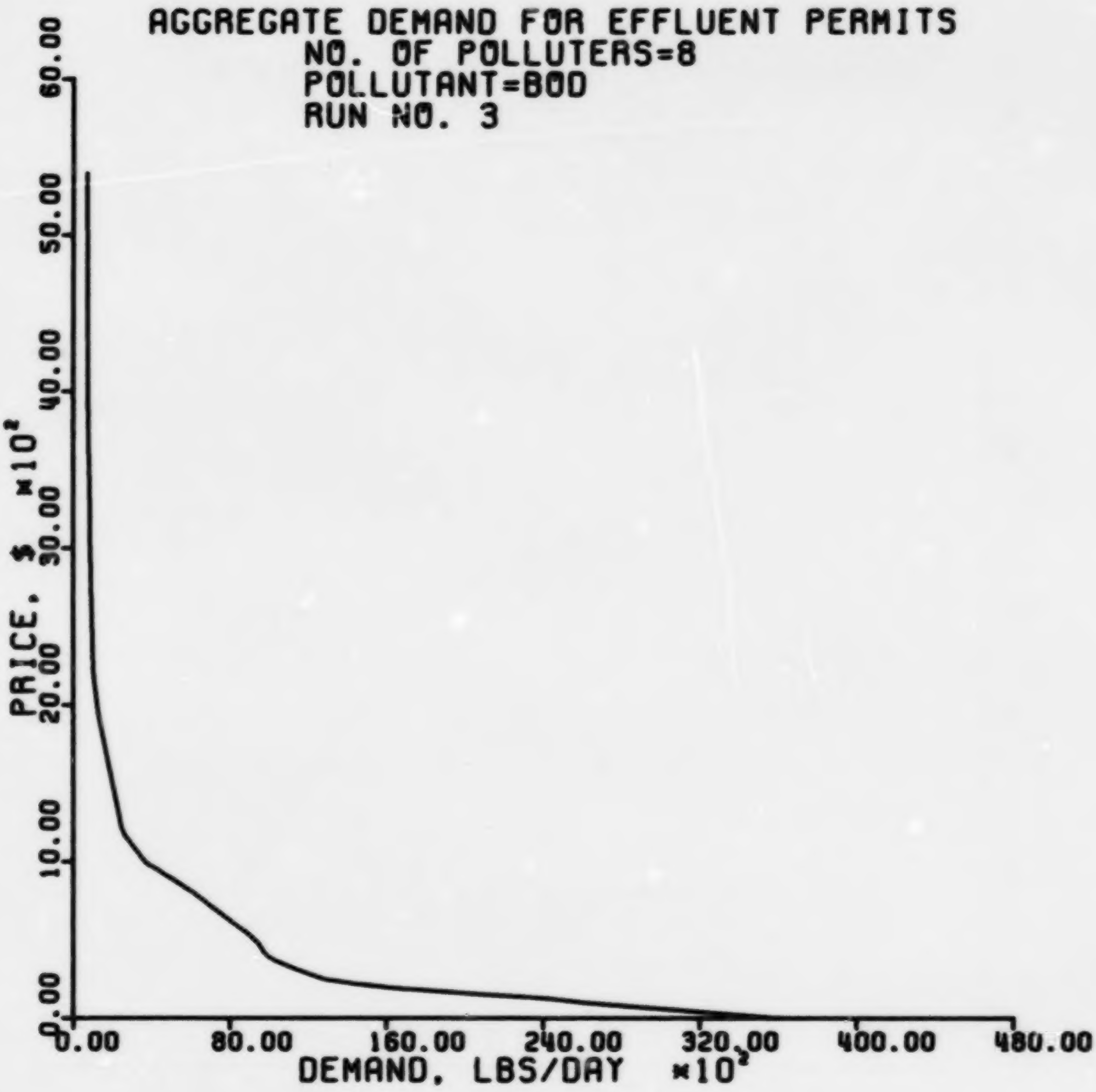


Figure A-18

AGGREGATE DEMAND FOR EFFLUENT PERMITS



The following nine pages contain Figures A-19 through A-27 of the Meta Systems Inc report, "Marketable Effluent Permit Systems." They all correspond to computer run 4 of the Mohawk permit system simulation. Figures A-19 through A-26 are the demand curves for the eight cities in the Mohawk River system. Figure A-27 is the aggregate demand curve for the system. All figures are described in more detail in Section 6 of this report.

Figure A-19

DEMAND CURVE OF FORT PLAIN FOR RUN 4
OF THE MOHAWK PERMIT SYSTEM SIMULATION

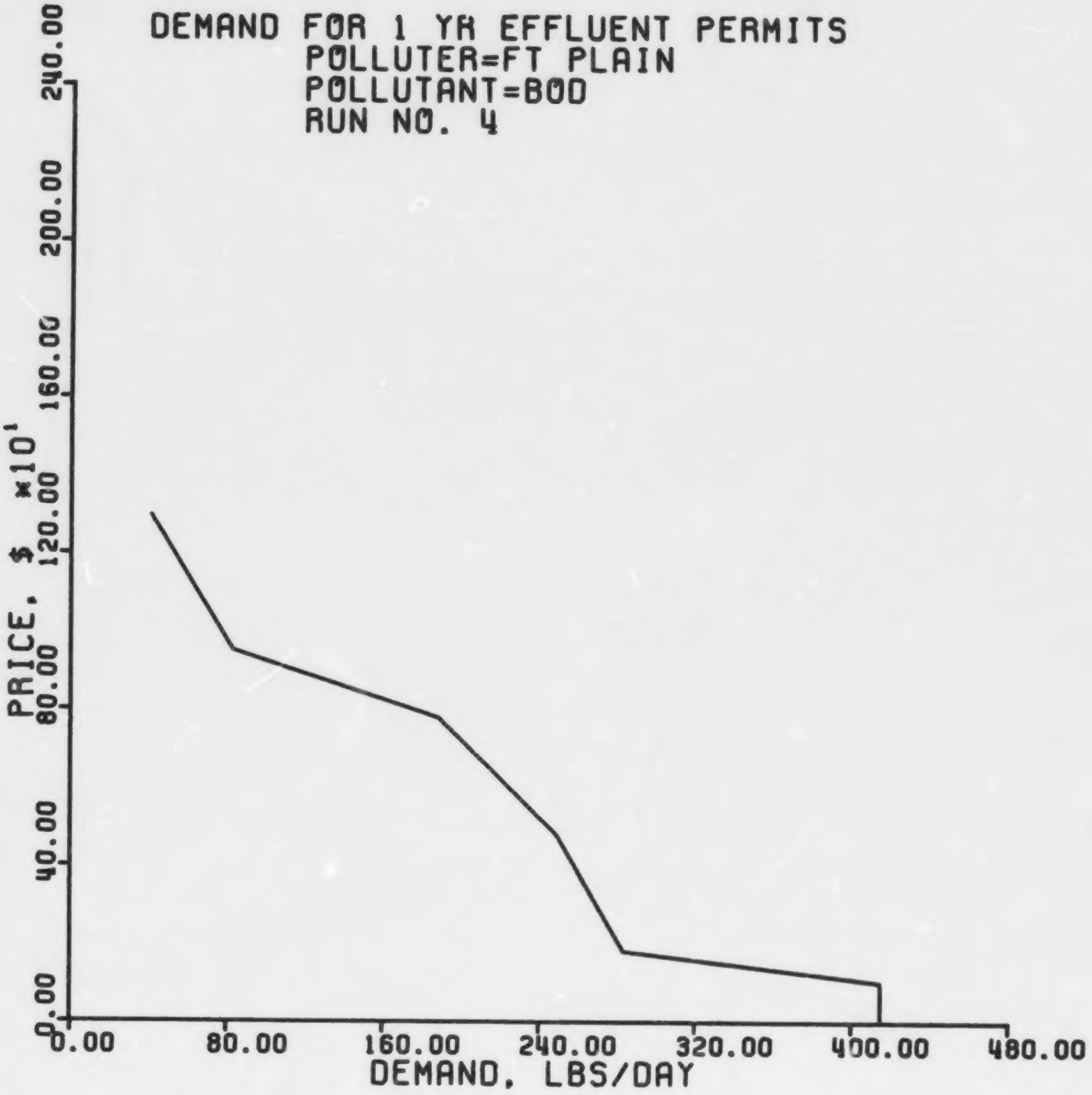


Figure A-20

DEMAND CURVE OF ILION FOR RUN 4
OF THE MOHAWK PERMIT SYSTEM SIMULATION

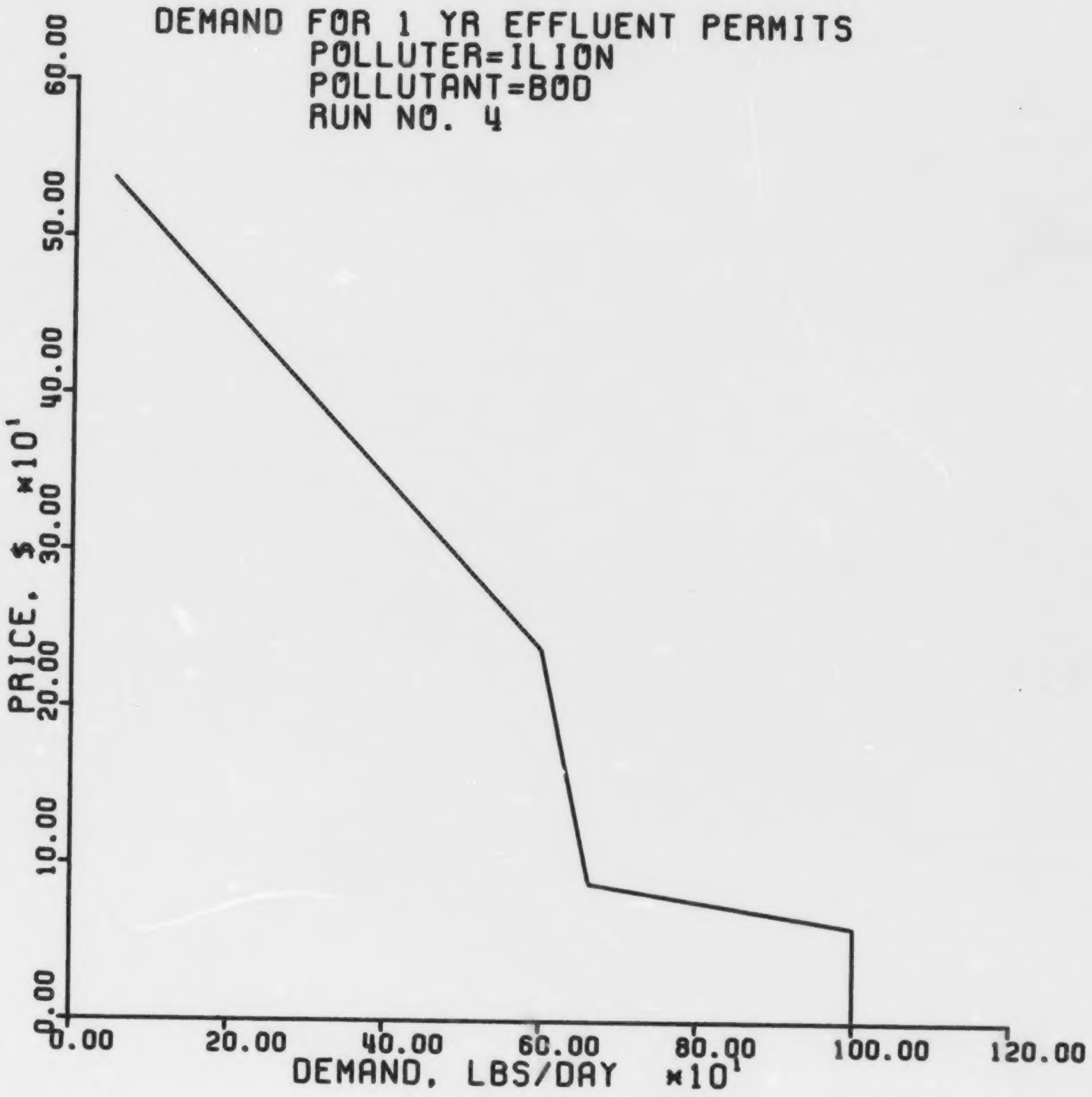


Figure A-21

DEMAND CURVE OF CANAJOHARIE FOR RUN 4
OF THE MOHAWK PERMIT SYSTEM SIMULATION

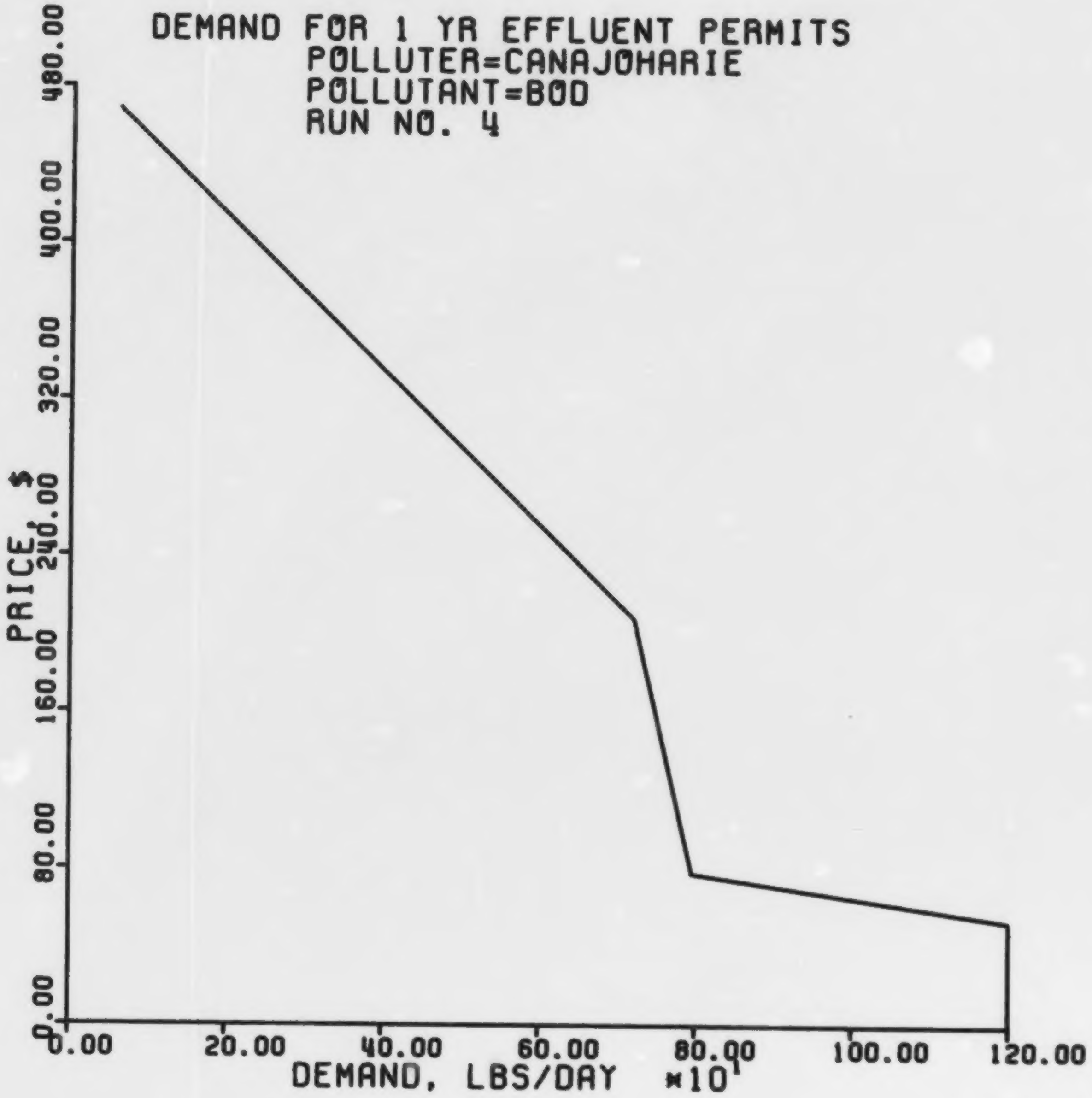


Figure A-22

DEMAND CURVE OF HERKIMER FOR RUN 4
OF THE MOHAWK PERMIT SYSTEM SIMULATION

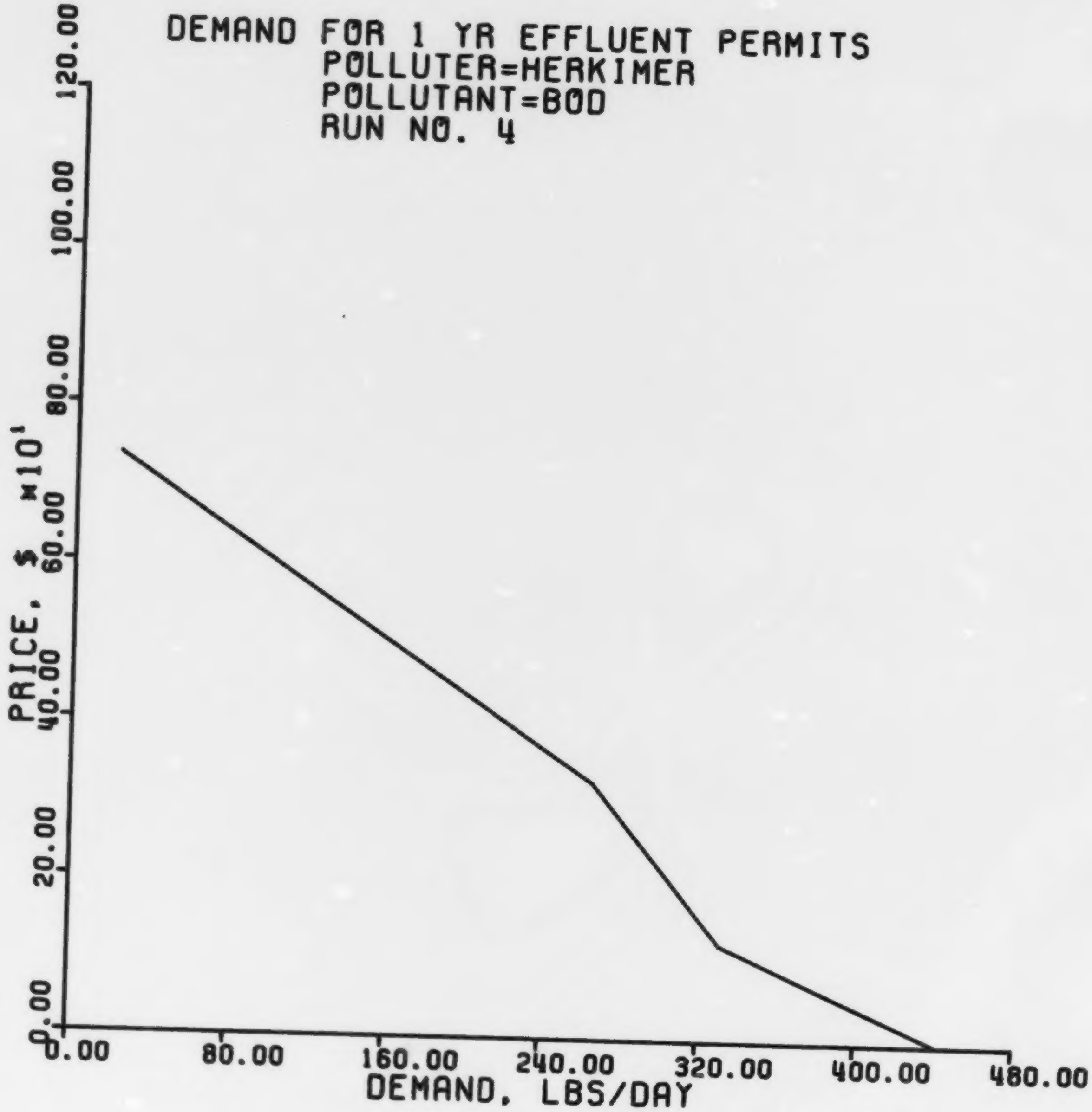


Figure A-23

DEMAND CURVE OF LITTLE FALLS FOR RUN 4
OF THE MOHAWK PERMIT SYSTEM SIMULATION

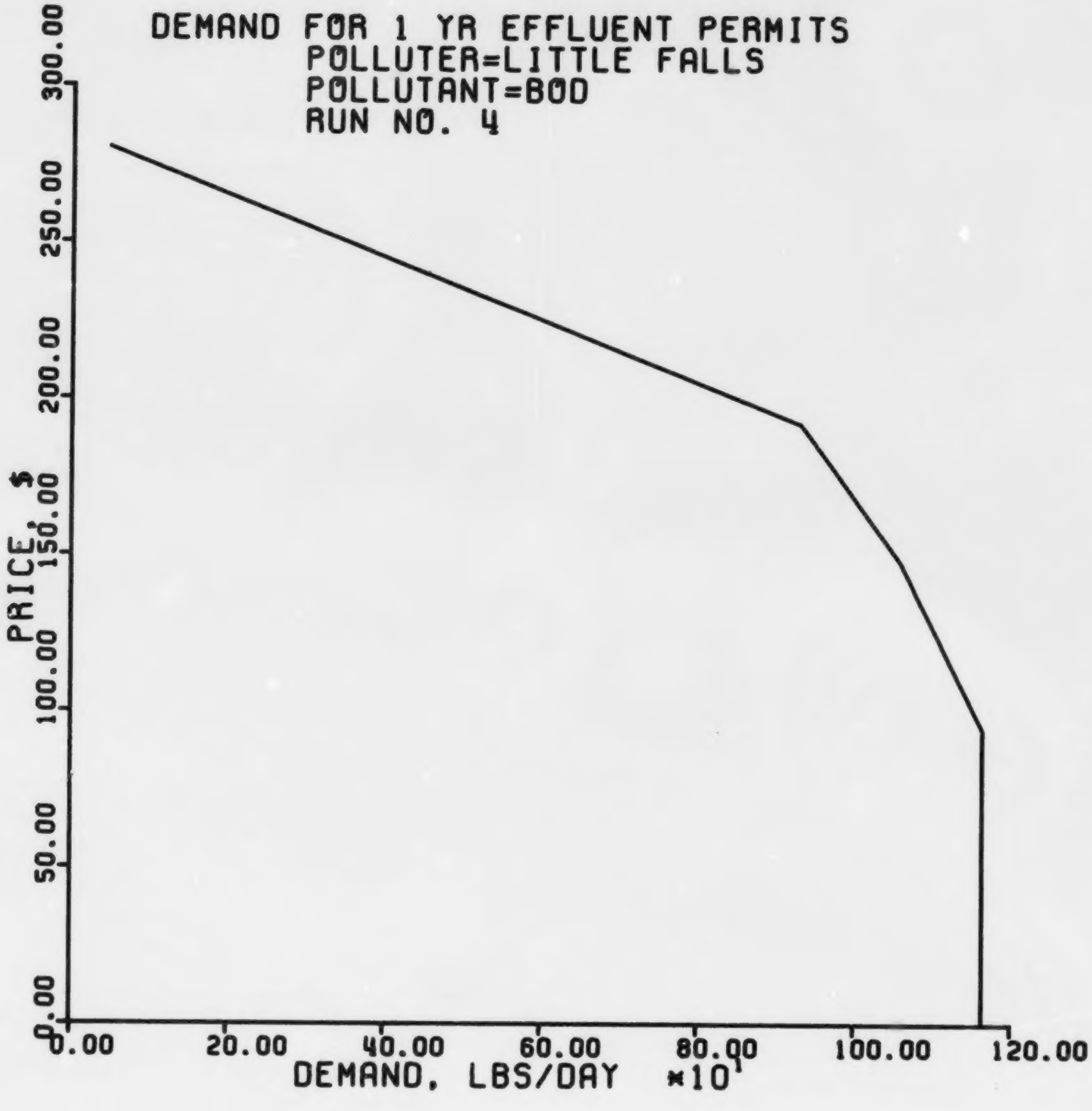


Figure A-24

DEMAND CURVE OF ROME FOR RUN 4
OF THE MOHAWK PERMIT SYSTEM SIMULATION

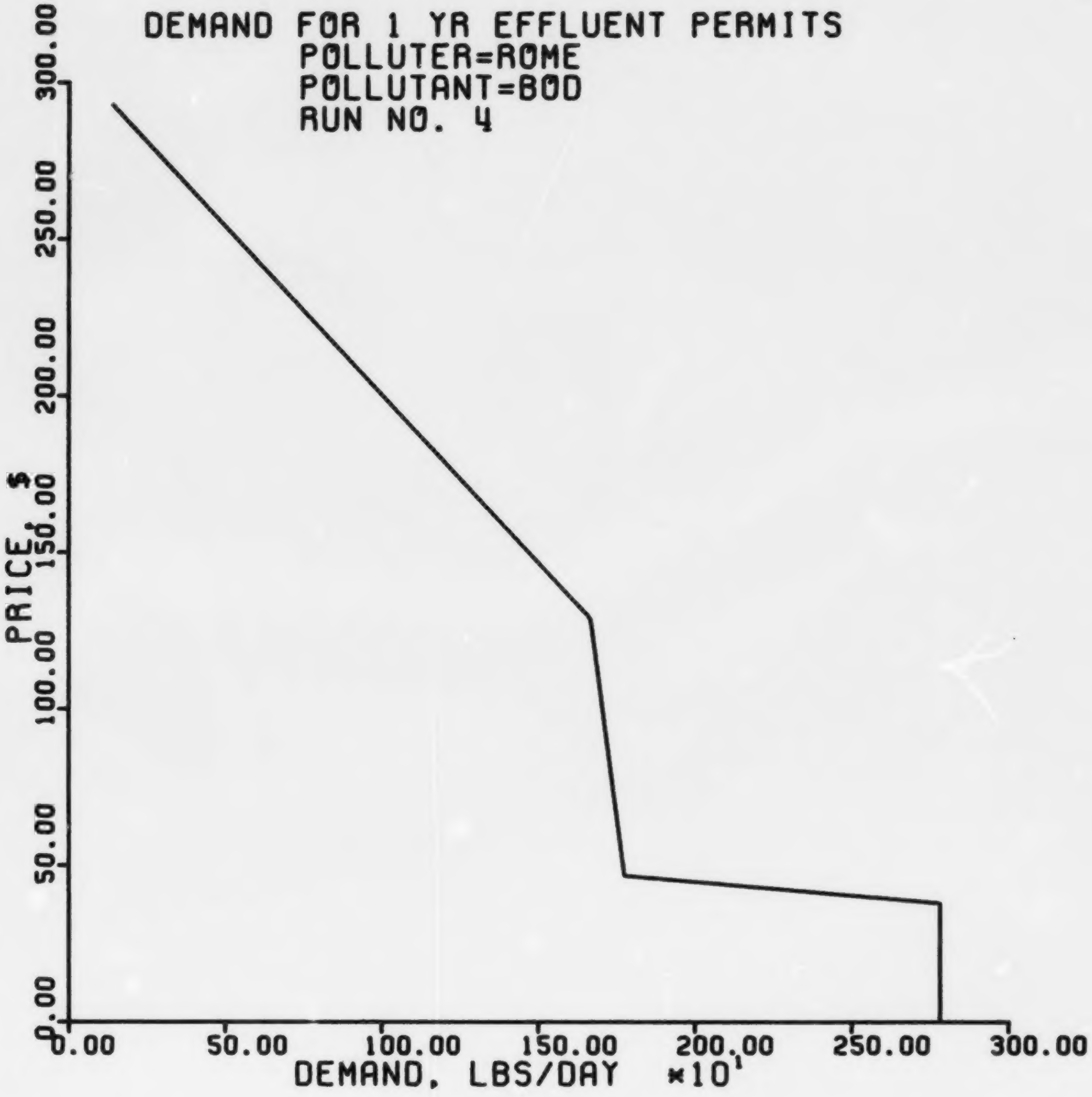


Figure A-25

DEMAND CURVE OF ST. JOHNSVILLE FOR RUN 4
OF THE MOHAWK PERMIT SYSTEM SIMULATION

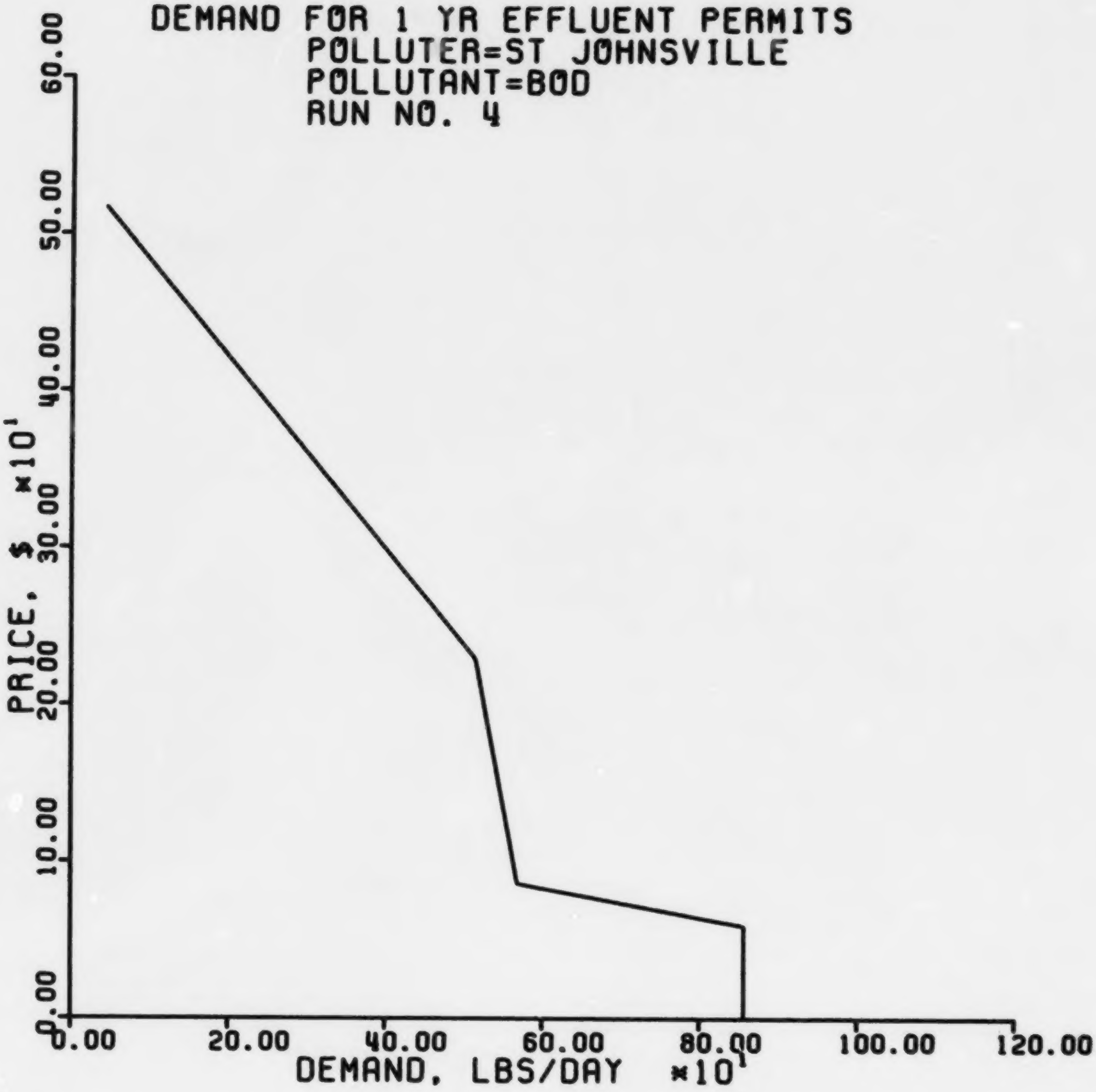


Figure A-26

DEMAND CURVE OF UTICA FOR RUN 4
OF THE MOHAWK PERMIT SYSTEM SIMULATION

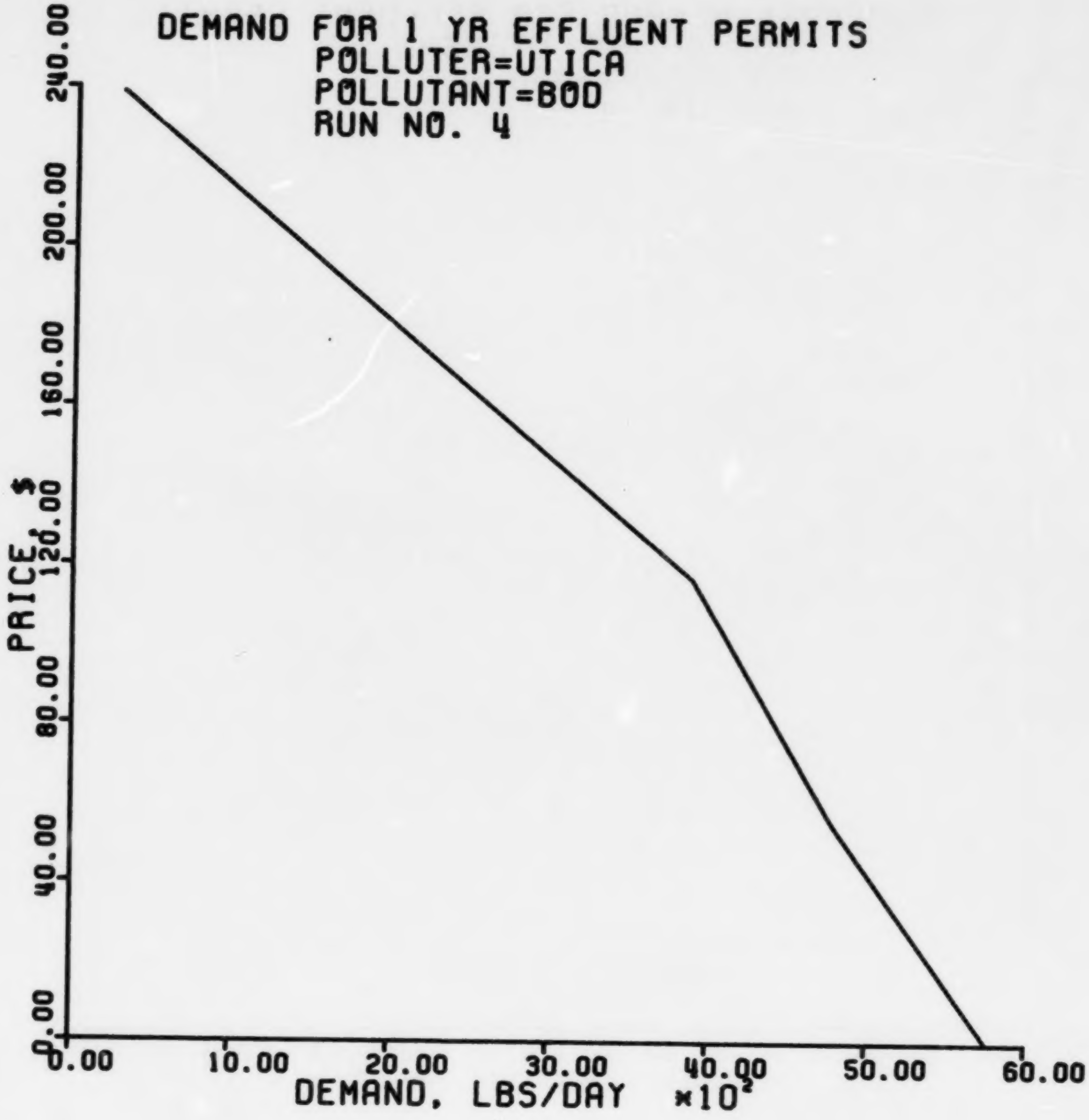
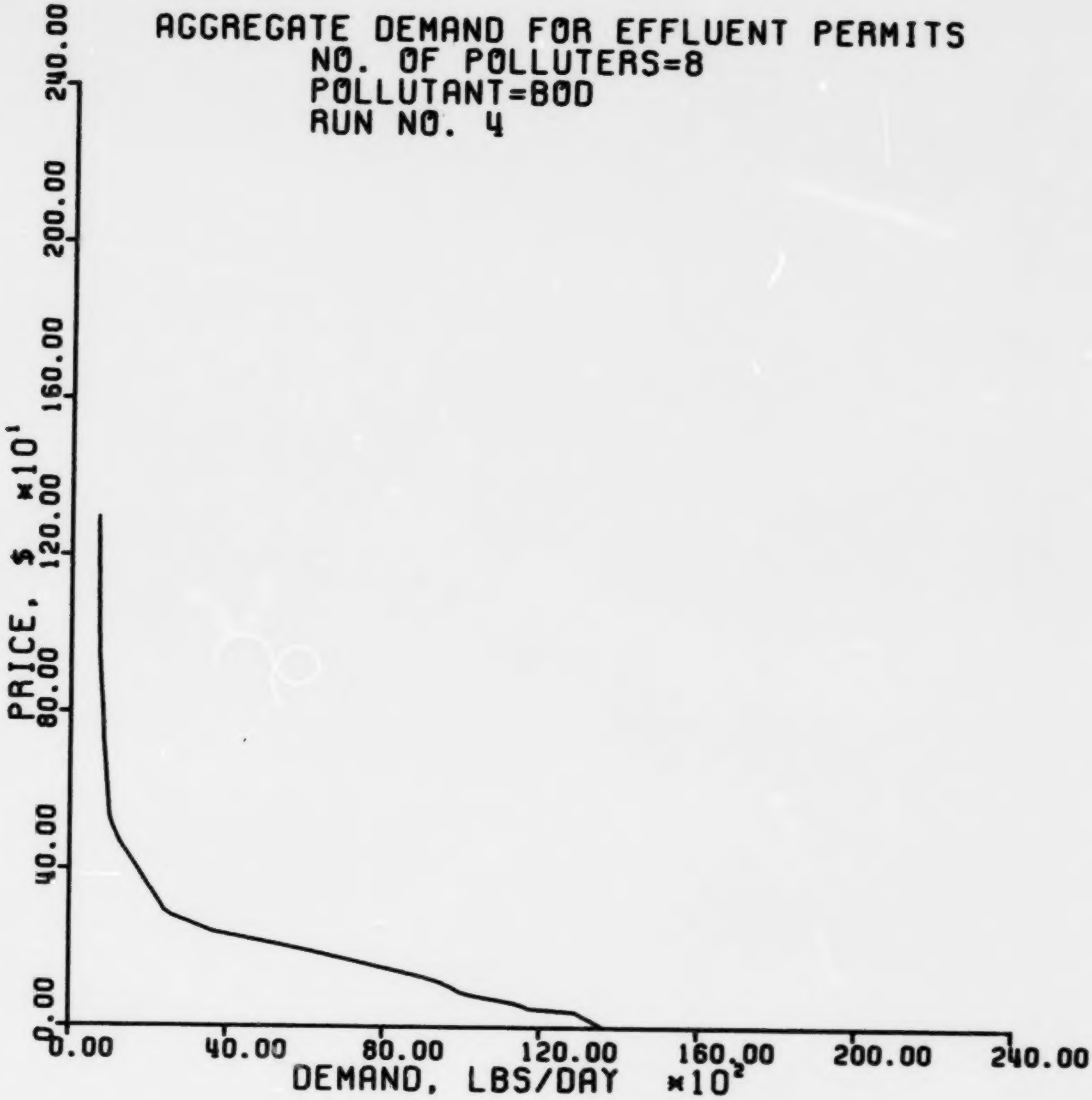


Figure A-27

AGGREGATE DEMAND FOR EFFLUENT PERMITS



The following nine pages contain Figures A-28 through A-36 of the Meta Systems Inc report, "Marketable Effluent Permit Systems." They all correspond to computer run 5 of the Mohawk permit system simulation. Figures A-28 through A-35 are the demand curves for the eight cities in the Mohawk River system. Figure A-36 is the aggregate demand curve for the system. All figures are described in more detail in Section 6 of this report.

Figure A-28

DEMAND CURVE OF FORT PLAIN FOR RUN 5
OF THE MOHAWK PERMIT SYSTEM SIMULATION

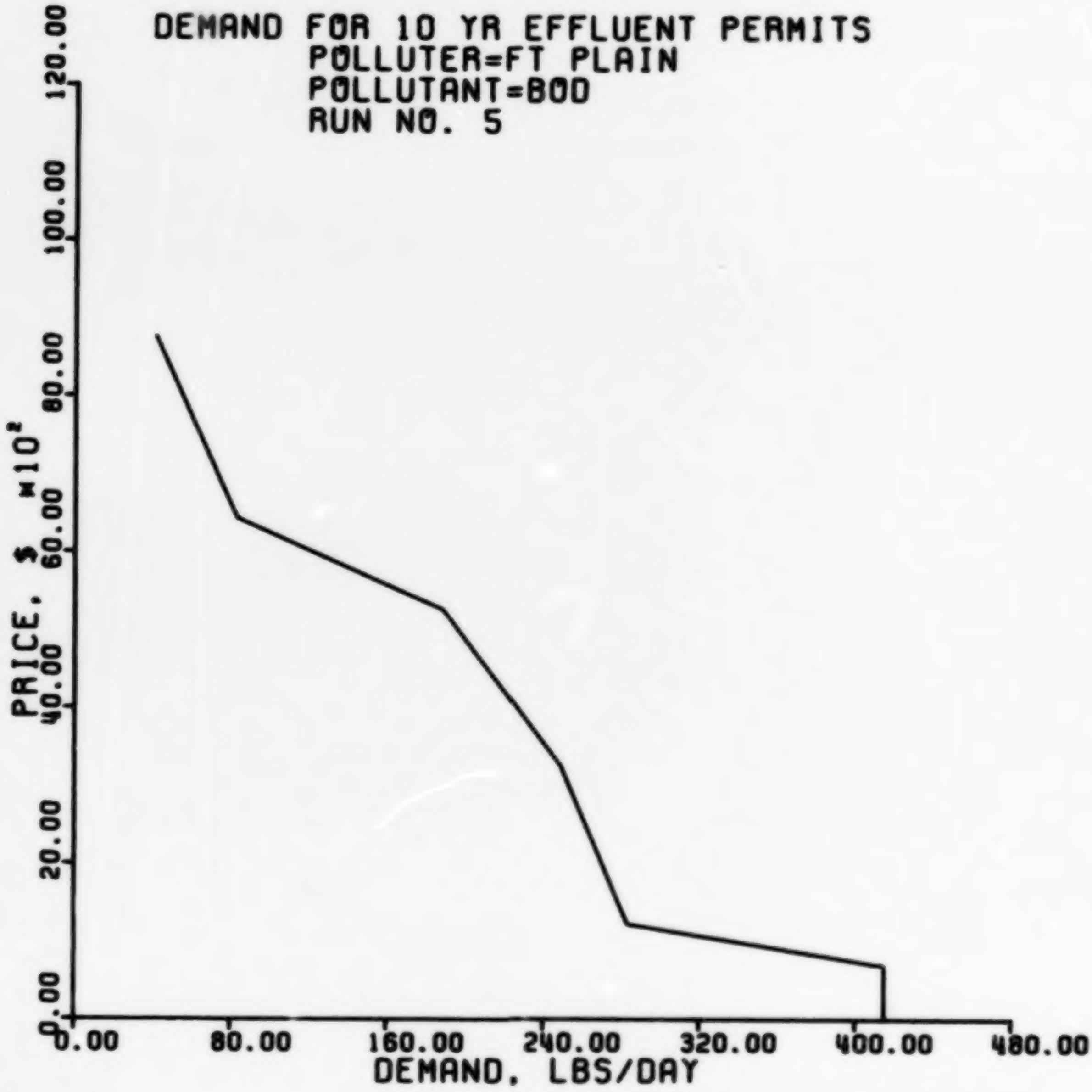


Figure A-29

DEMAND CURVE OF ILION FOR RUN 5
OF THE MOHAWK PERMIT SYSTEM SIMULATION

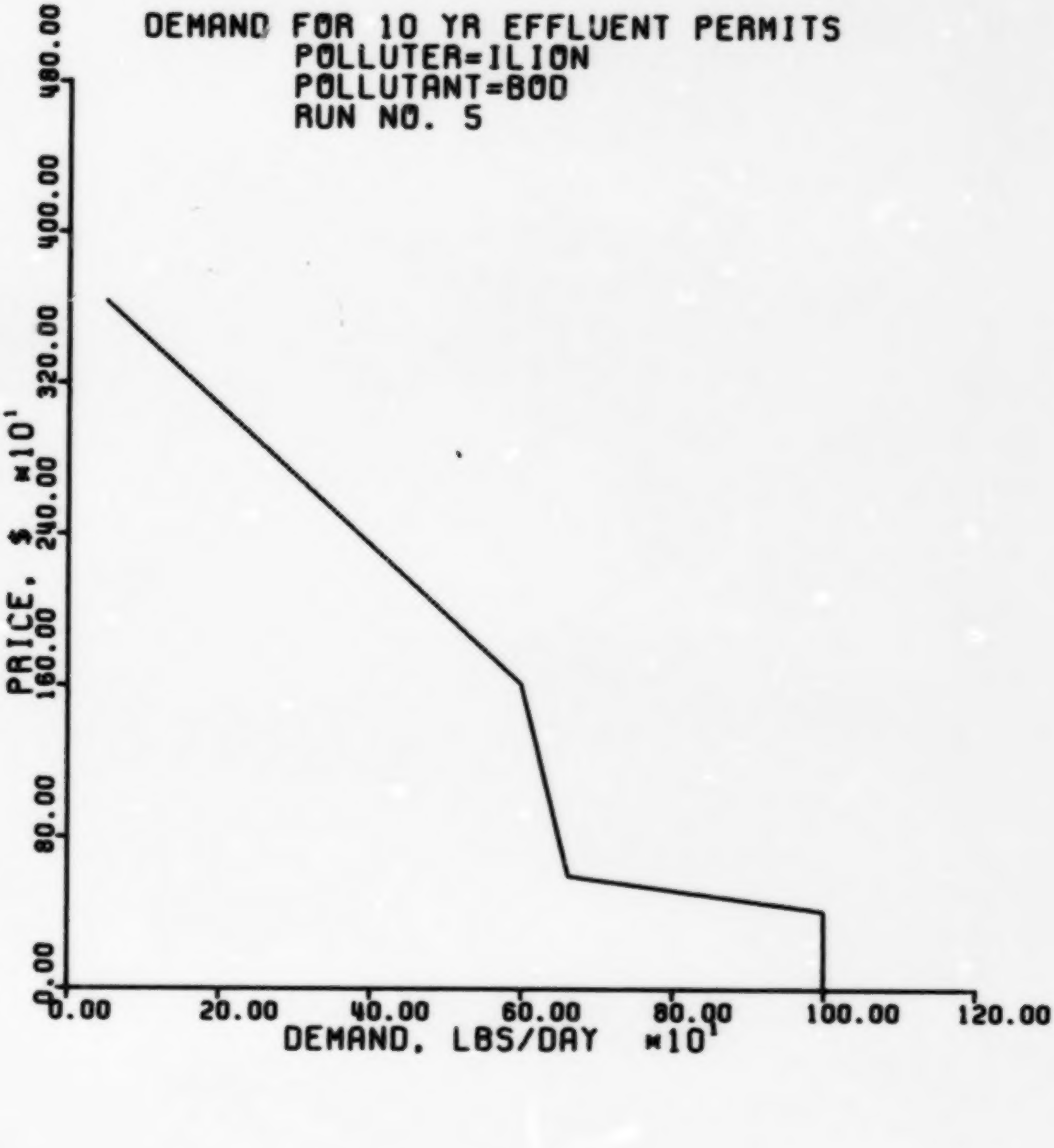


Figure A-30

DEMAND CURVE OF CANAJOHARIE FOR RUN 5
OF THE MOHAWK PERMIT SYSTEM SIMULATION

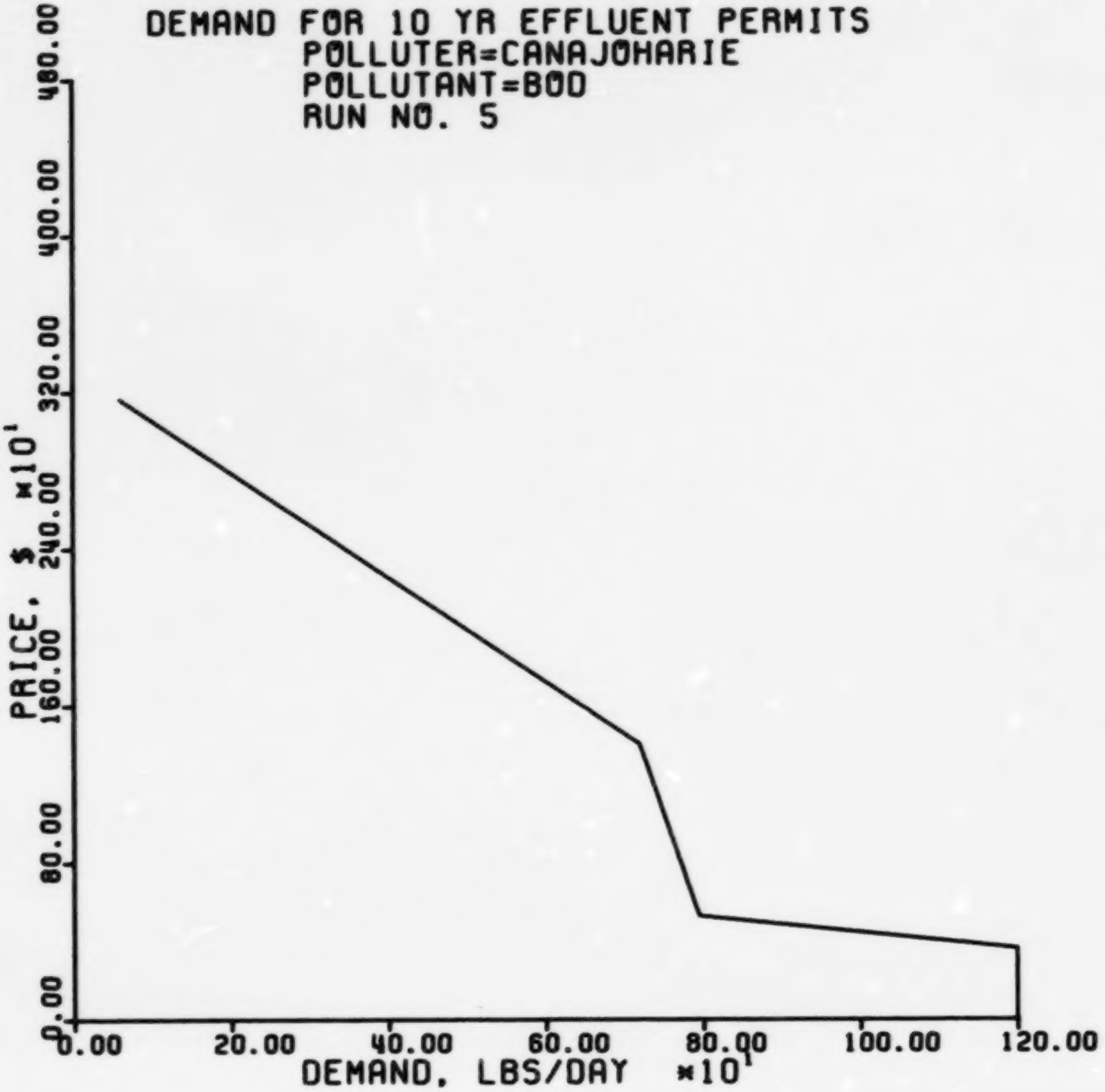


Figure A-31

DEMAND CURVE OF HERKIMER FOR RUN 5
OF THE MOHAWK PERMIT SYSTEM SIMULATION

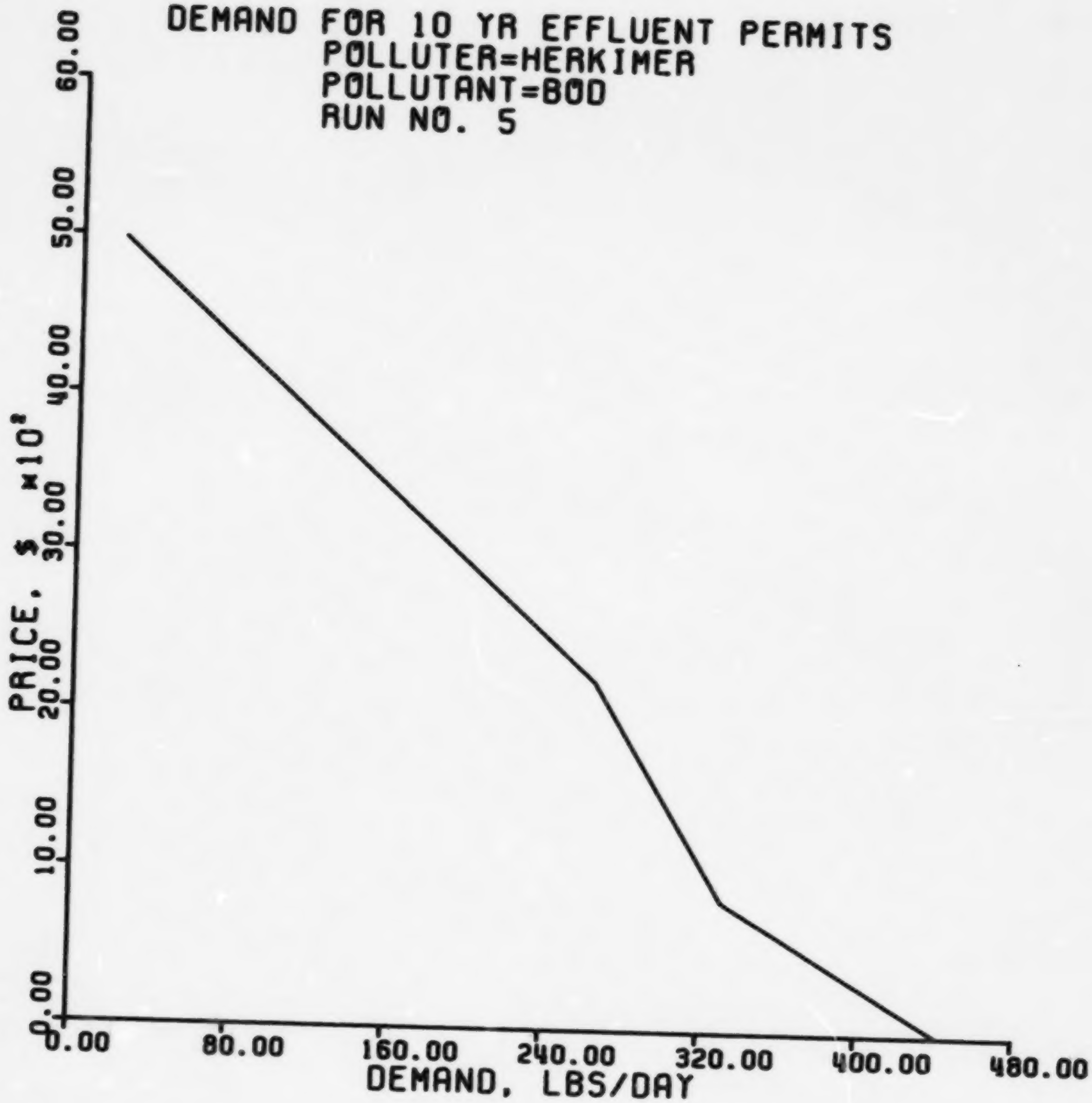


Figure A-32

DEMAND CURVE OF LITTLE FALLS FOR RUN 5
OF THE MOHAWK PERMIT SYSTEM SIMULATION

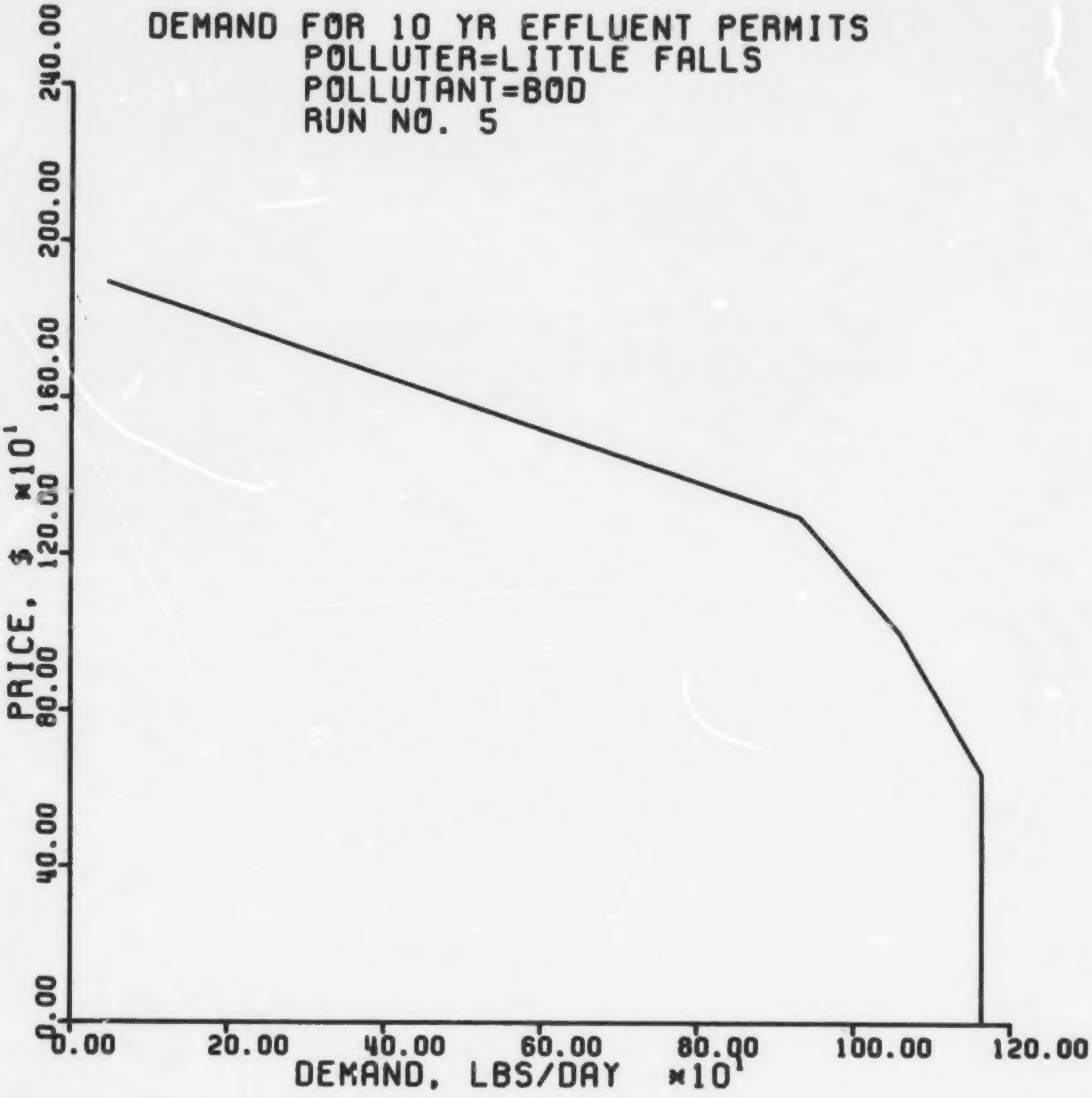


Figure A-33

DEMAND CURVE OF ROME FOR RUN 5
OF THE MOHAWK PERMIT SYSTEM SIMULATION

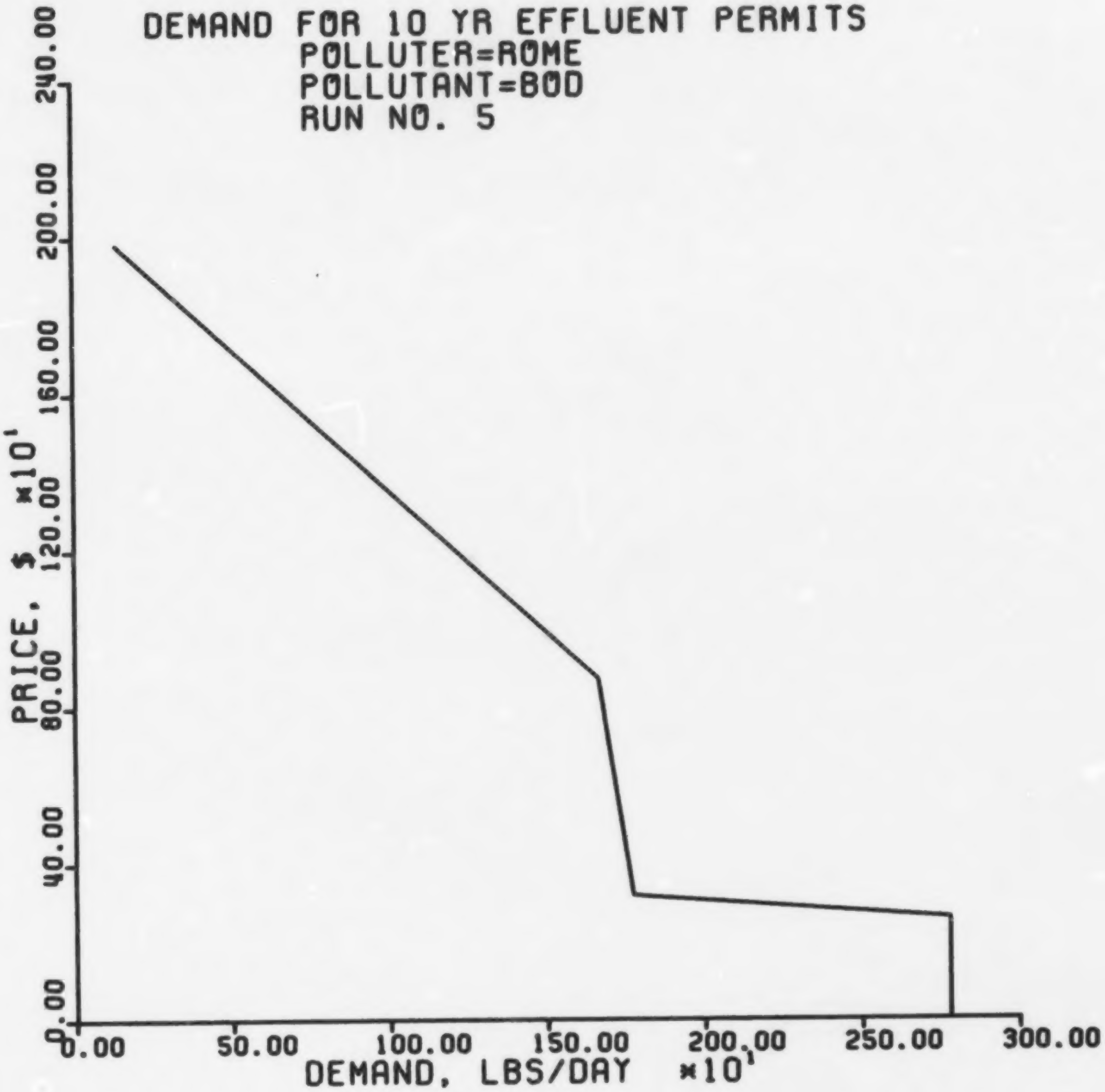


Figure A-34

DEMAND CURVE OF ST. JOHNSVILLE FOR RUN 5
OF THE MOHAWK PERMIT SYSTEM SIMULATION

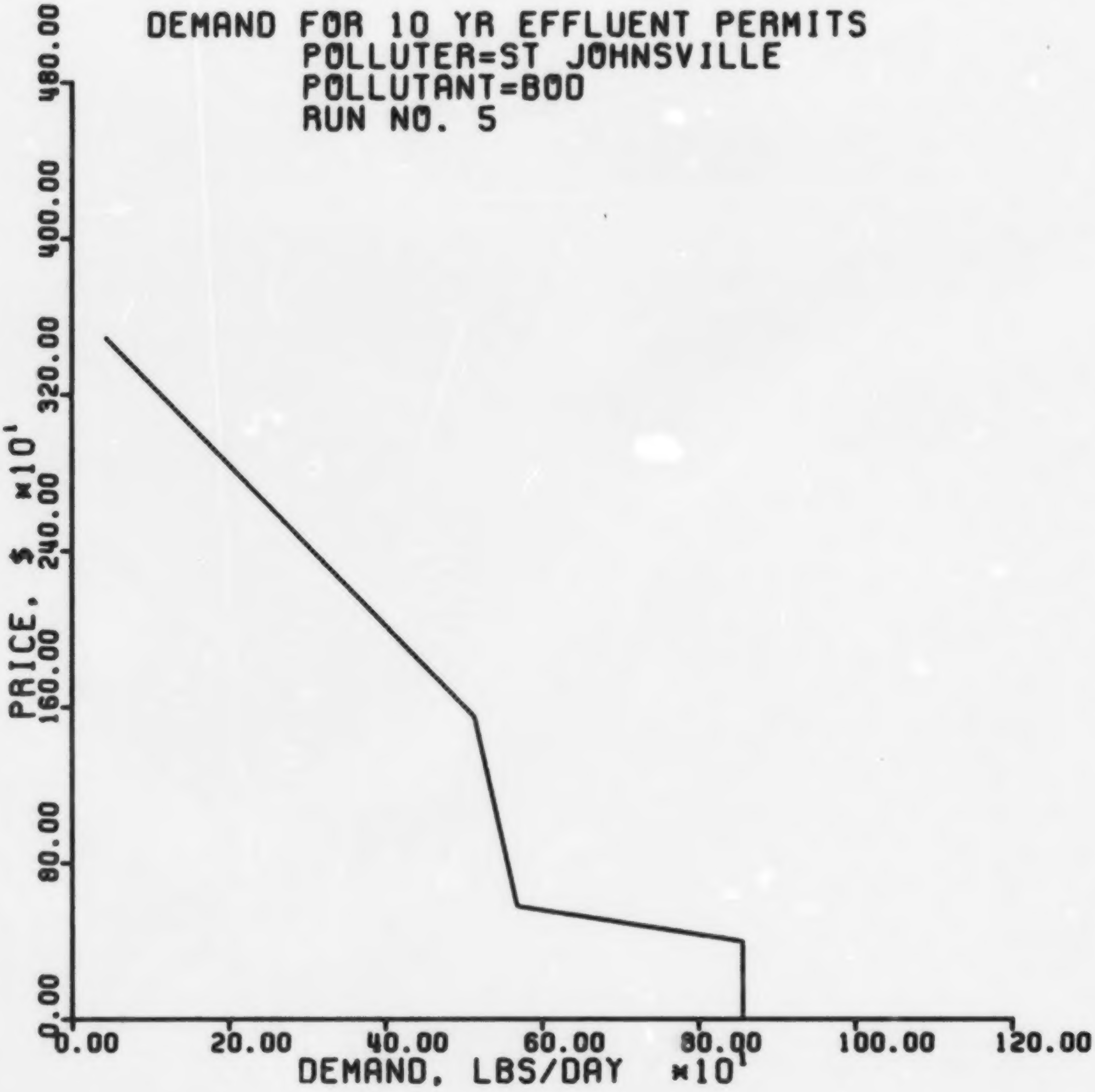


Figure A-35

DEMAND CURVE OF UTICA FOR RUN 5
OF THE MOHAWK PERMIT SYSTEM SIMULATION

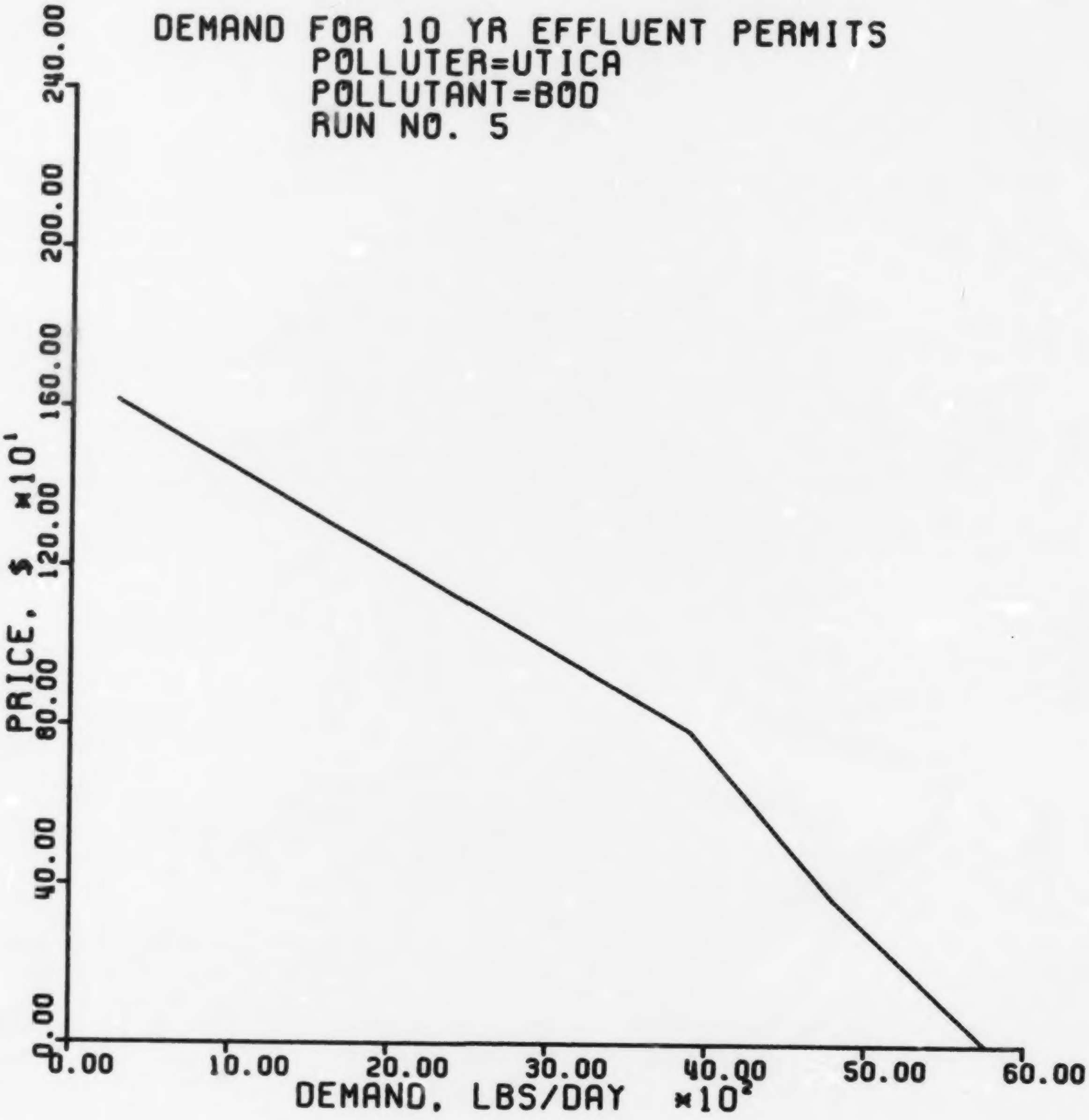
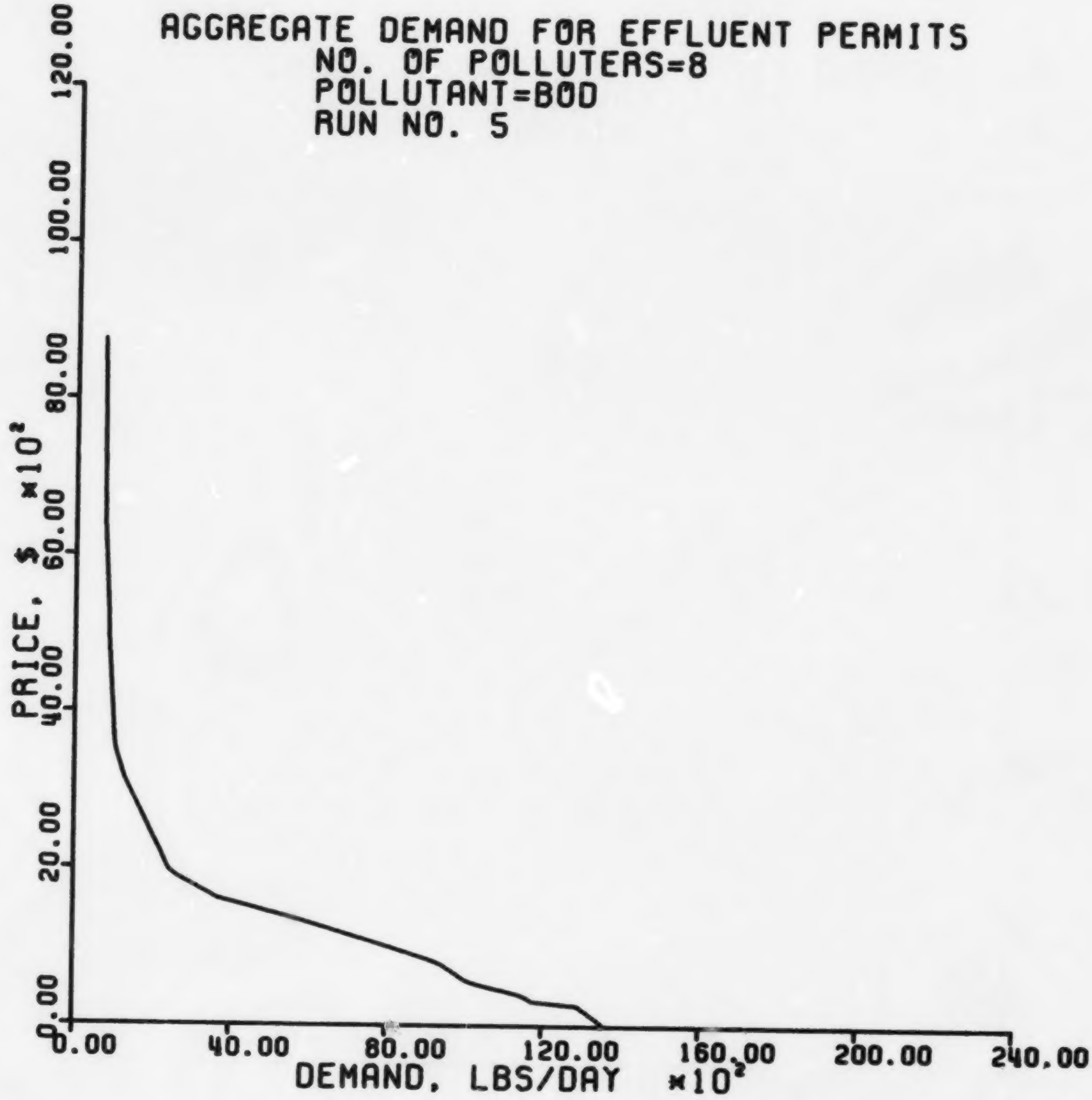


Figure A-36

AGGREGATE DEMAND FOR EFFLUENT PERMITS



The following nine pages contain Figures A-37 through A-45 of the Meta Systems Inc report, "Marketable Effluent Permit Systems." They all correspond to computer run 6 of the Mohawk permit system simulation. Figures A-37 through A-44 are the demand curves for the eight cities in the Mohawk River system. Figure A-45 is the aggregate demand curve for the system. All figures are described in more detail in Section 6 of this report.

Figure A-37

DEMAND CURVE OF FORT PLAIN FOR RUN 6
OF THE MOHAWK PERMIT SYSTEM SIMULATION

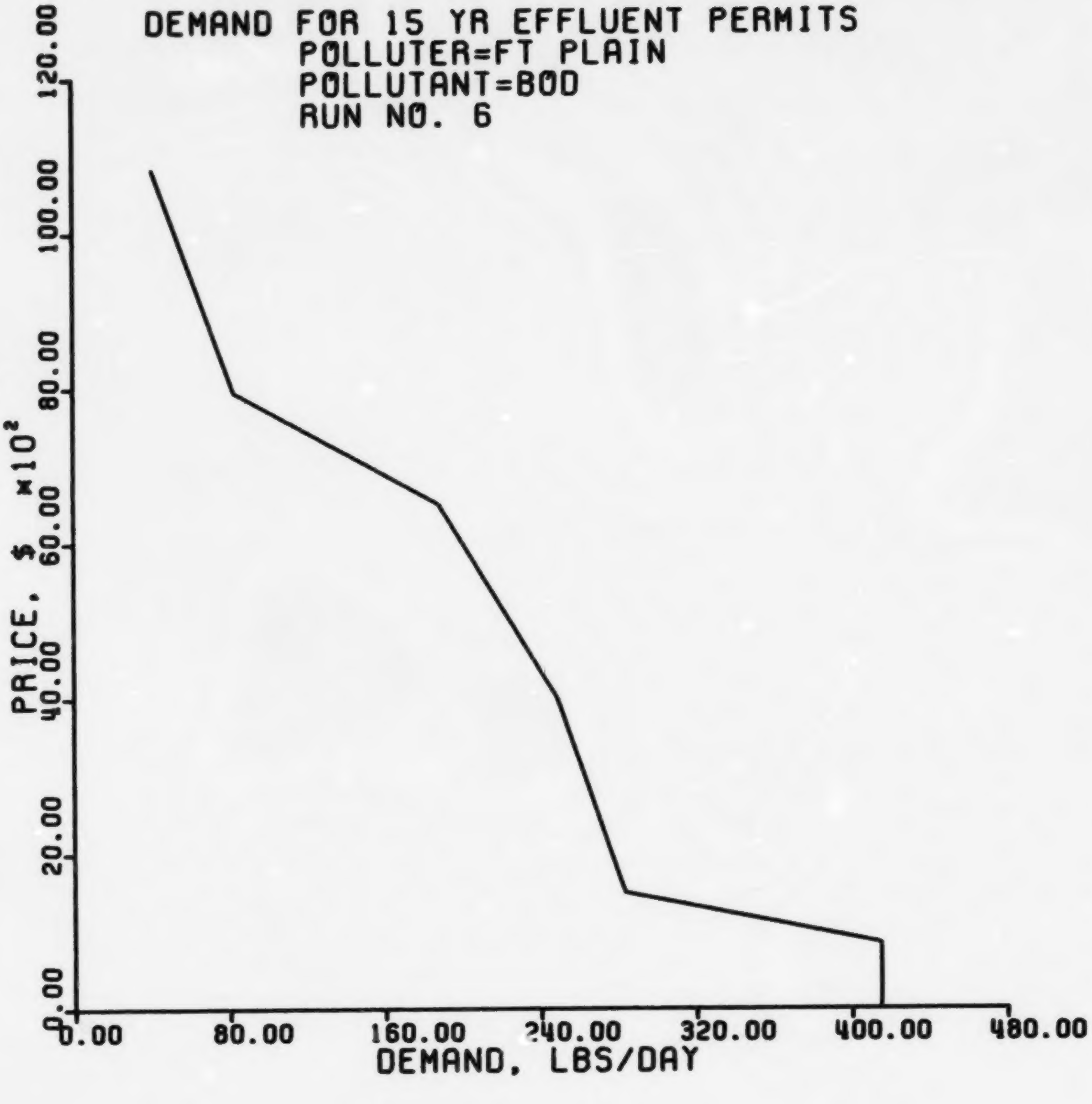


Figure A-38

DEMAND CURVE OF ILION FOR RUN 6.
OF THE MOHAWK PERMIT SYSTEM SIMULATION

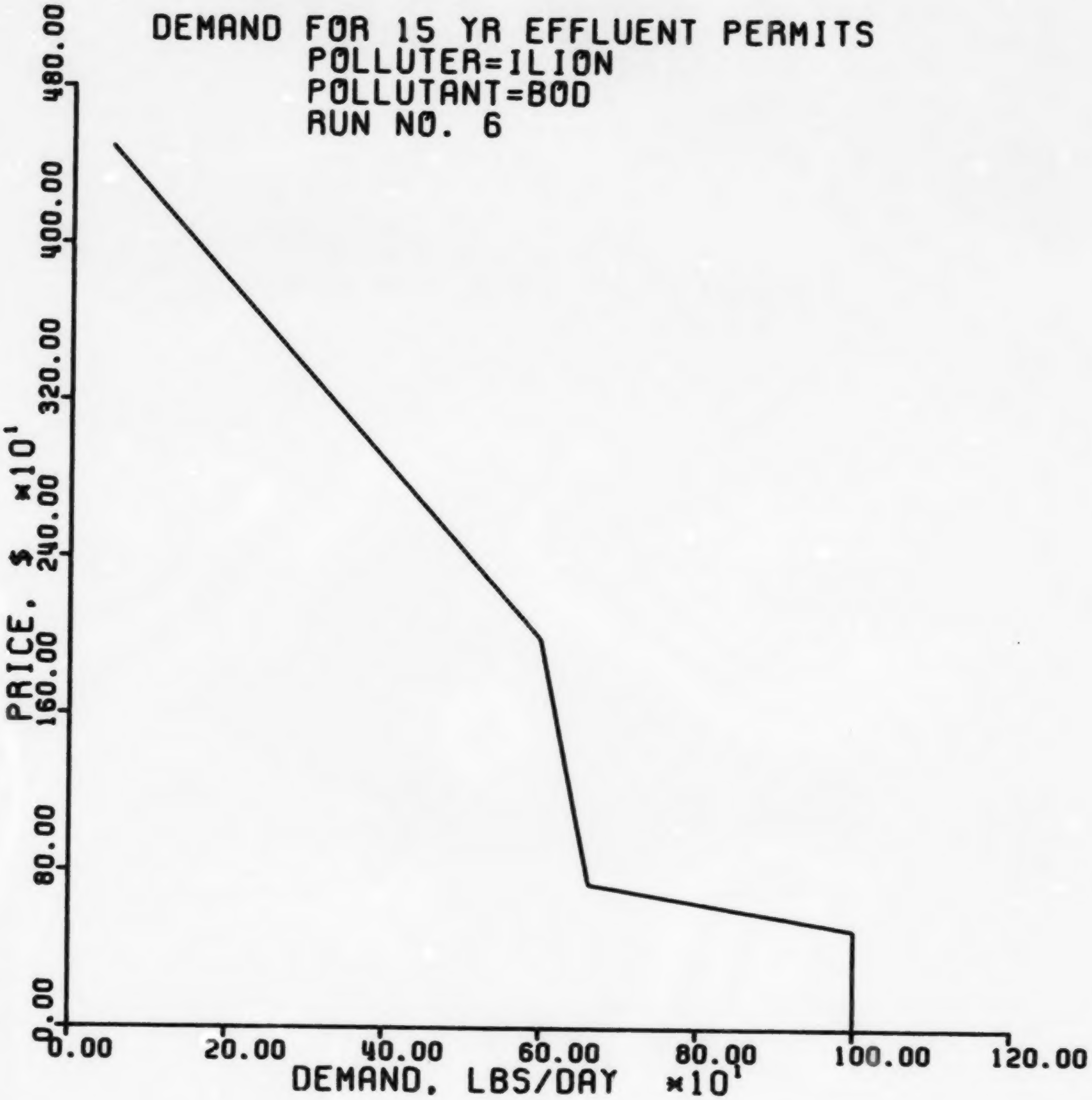


Figure A-39

DEMAND CURVE OF CANAJOHARIE FOR RUN 6
OF THE MOHAWK PERMIT SYSTEM SIMULATION

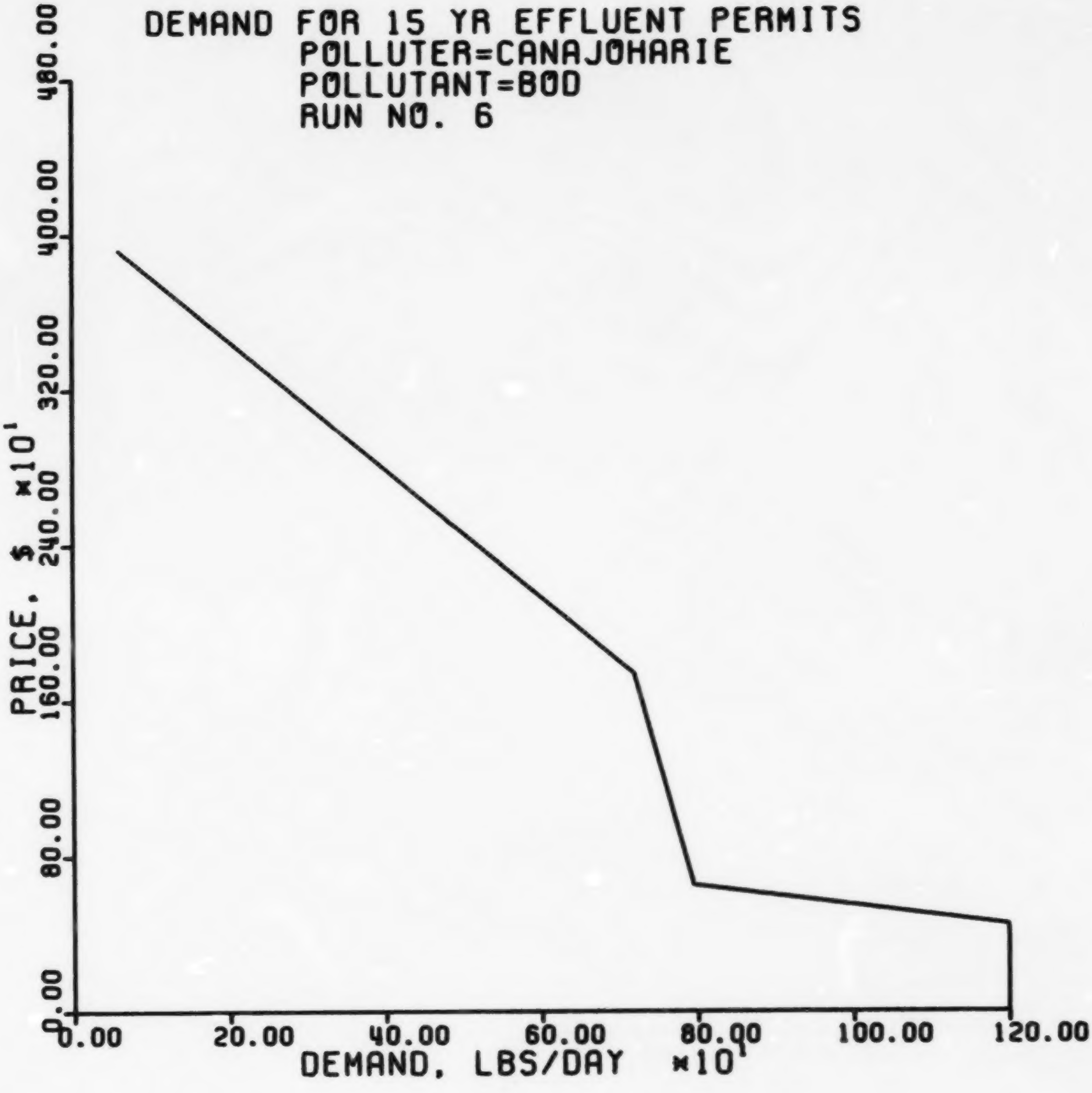


Figure A-40

DEMAND CURVE OF HERKIMER FOR RUN 6
OF THE MOHAWK PERMIT SYSTEM SIMULATION

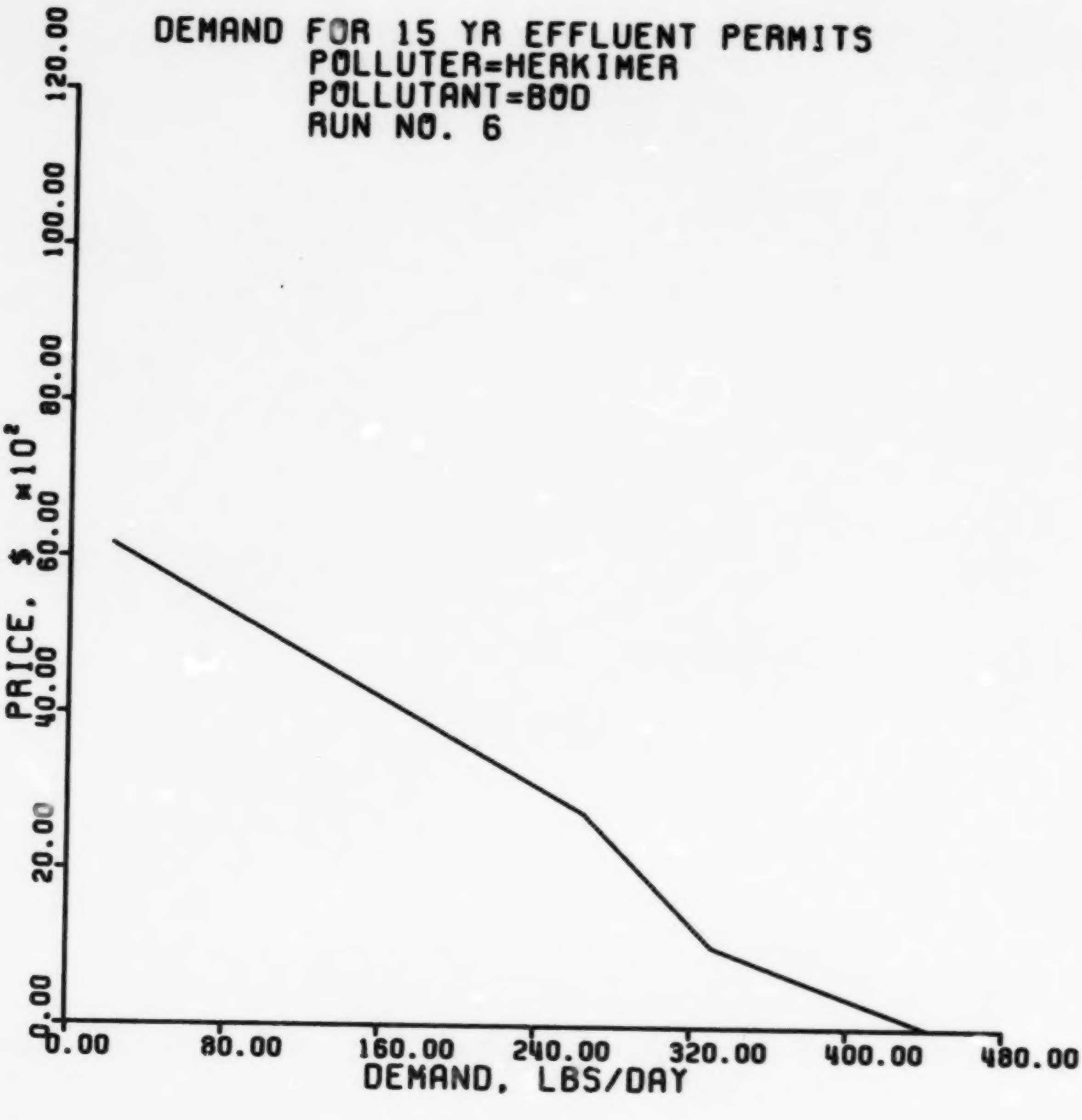


Figure A-41

DEMAND CURVE OF LITTLE FALLS FOR RUN 6
OF THE MOHAWK PERMIT SYSTEM SIMULATION

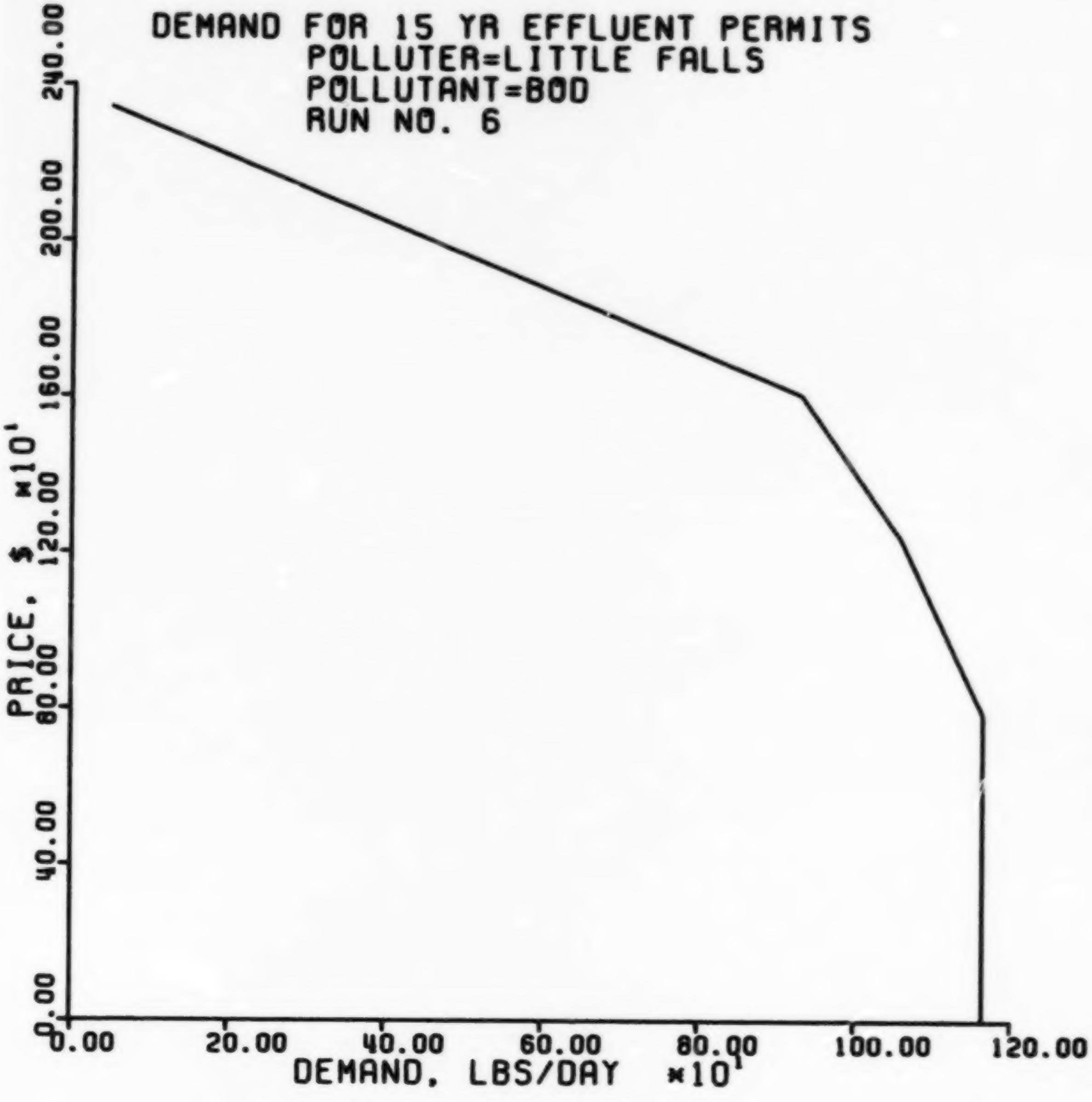


Figure A-42

DEMAND CURVE OF ROME FOR RUN 6
OF THE MOHAWK PERMIT SYSTEM SIMULATION

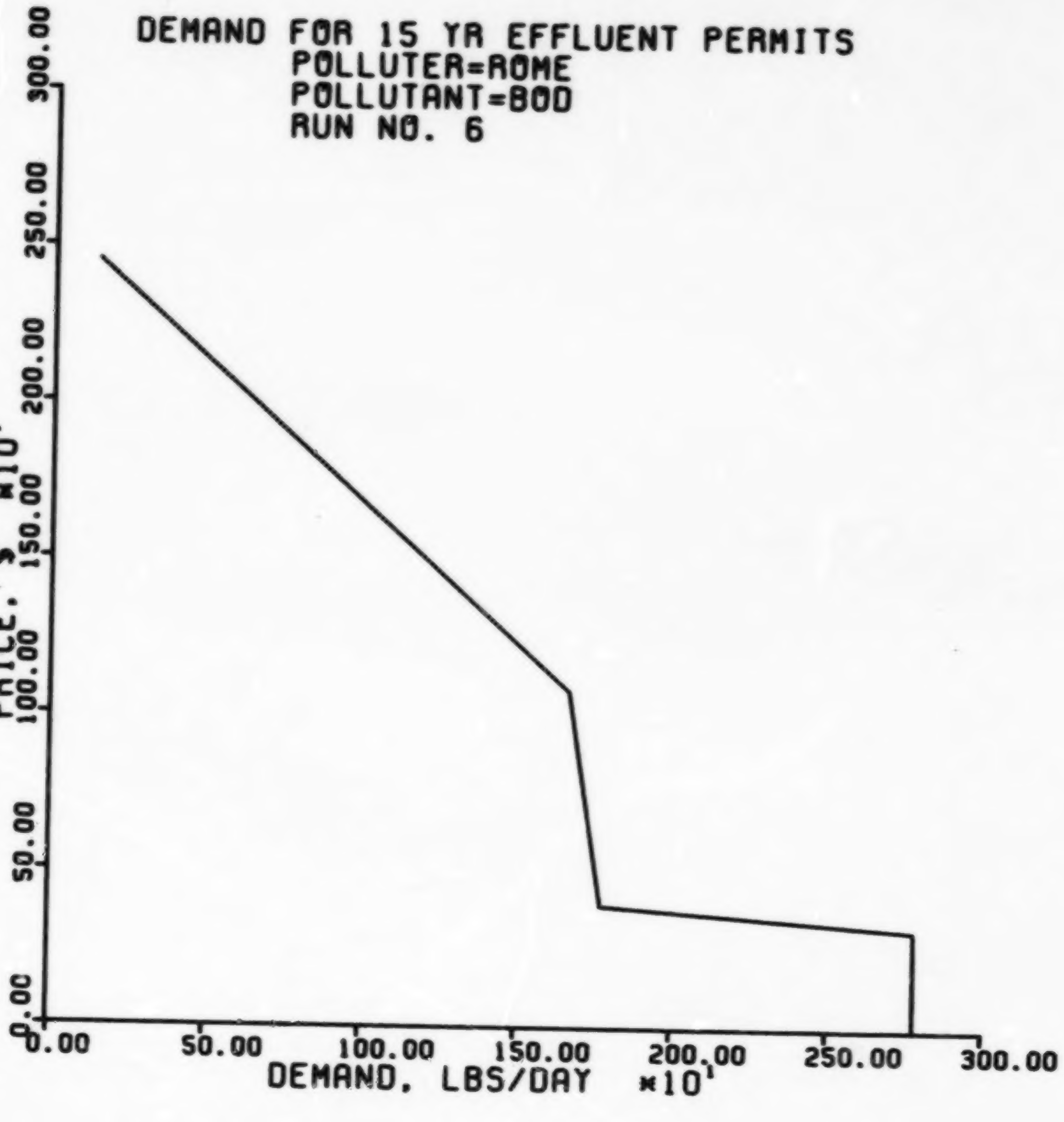


Figure A-43

DEMAND CURVE OF ST. JOHNSVILLE FOR RUN 6
OF THE MOHAWK PERMIT SYSTEM SIMULATION

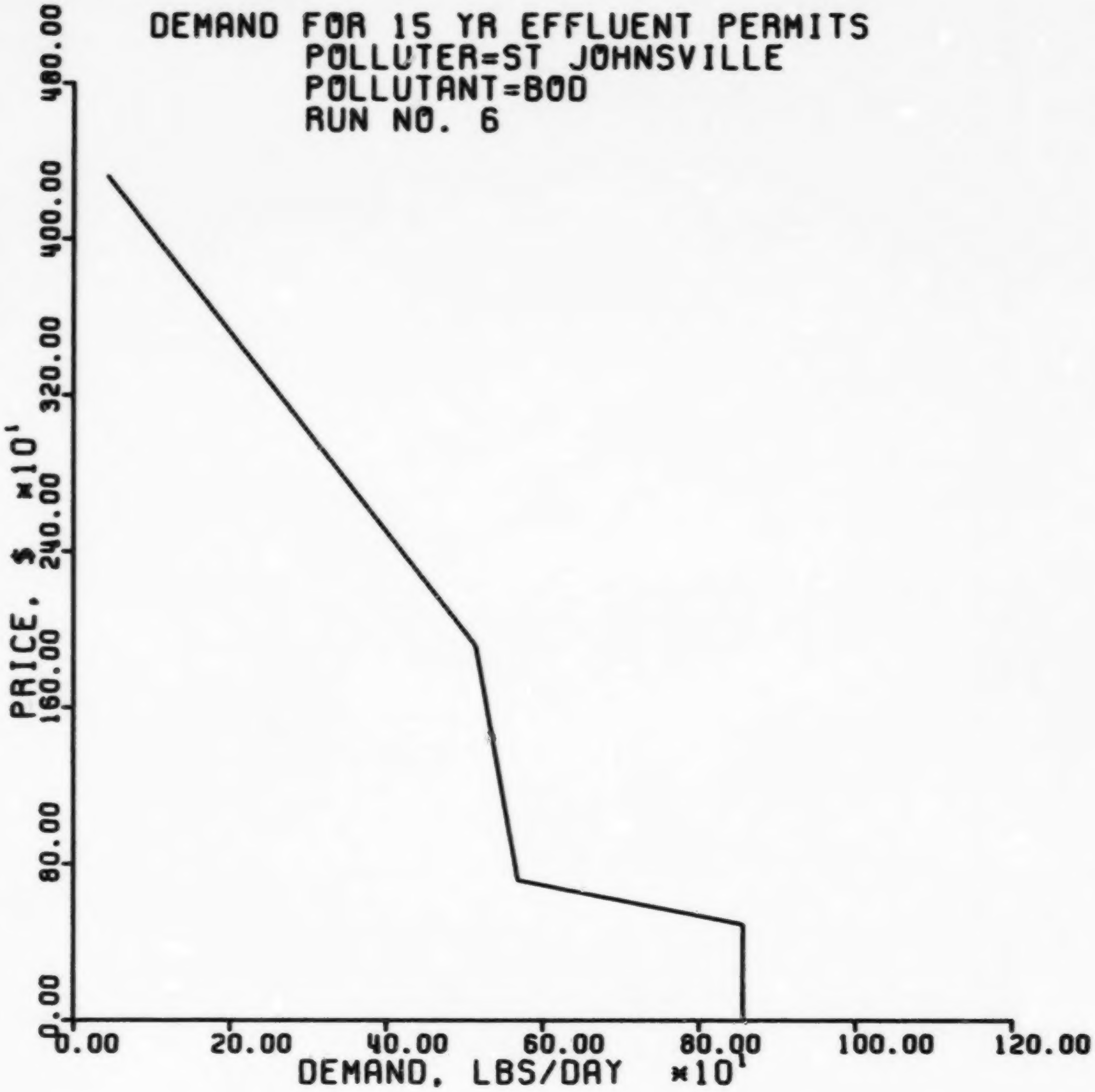


Figure A-44

DEMAND CURVE OF UTICA FOR RUN 6
OF THE MOHAWK PERMIT SYSTEM SIMULATION

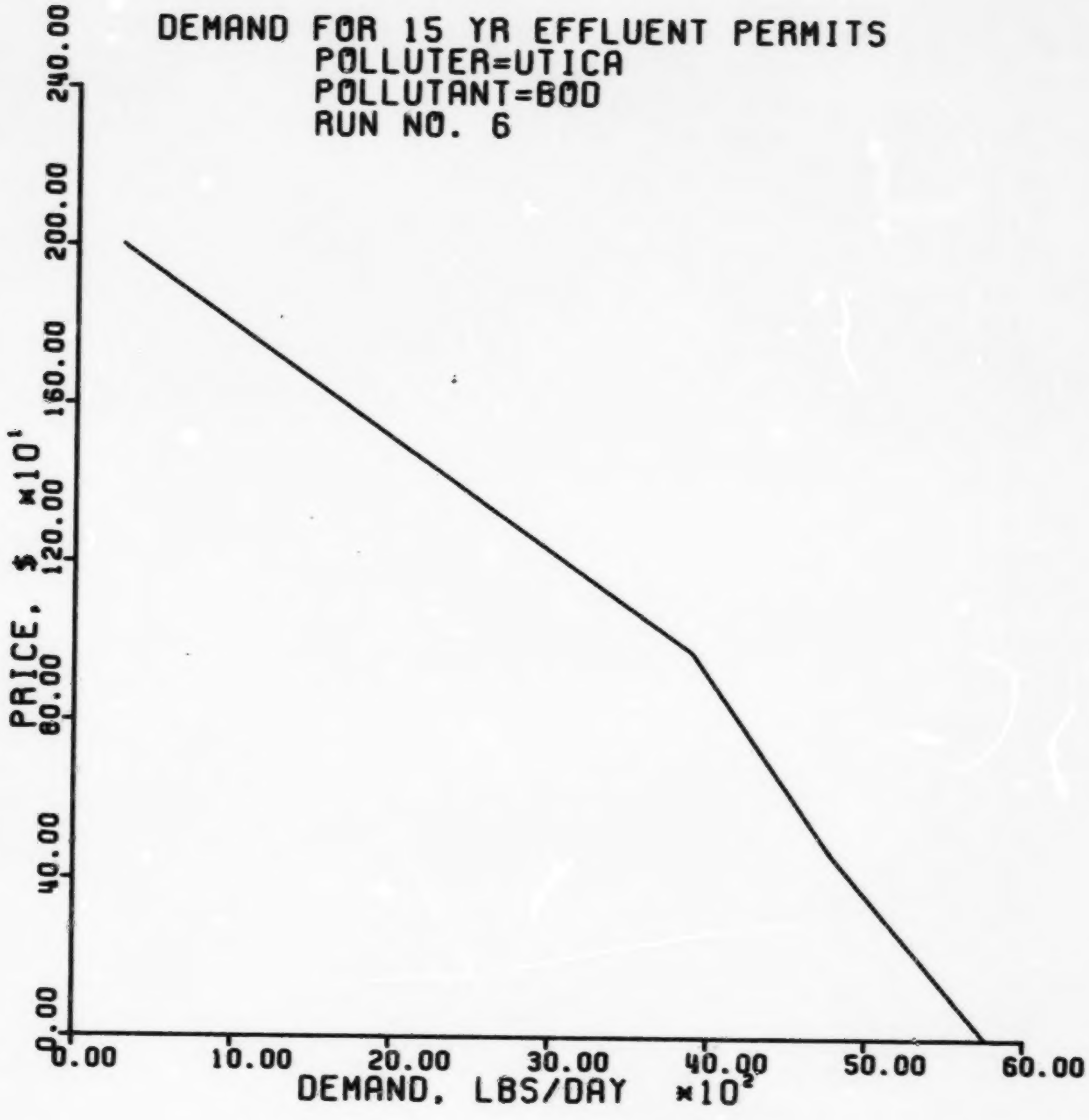
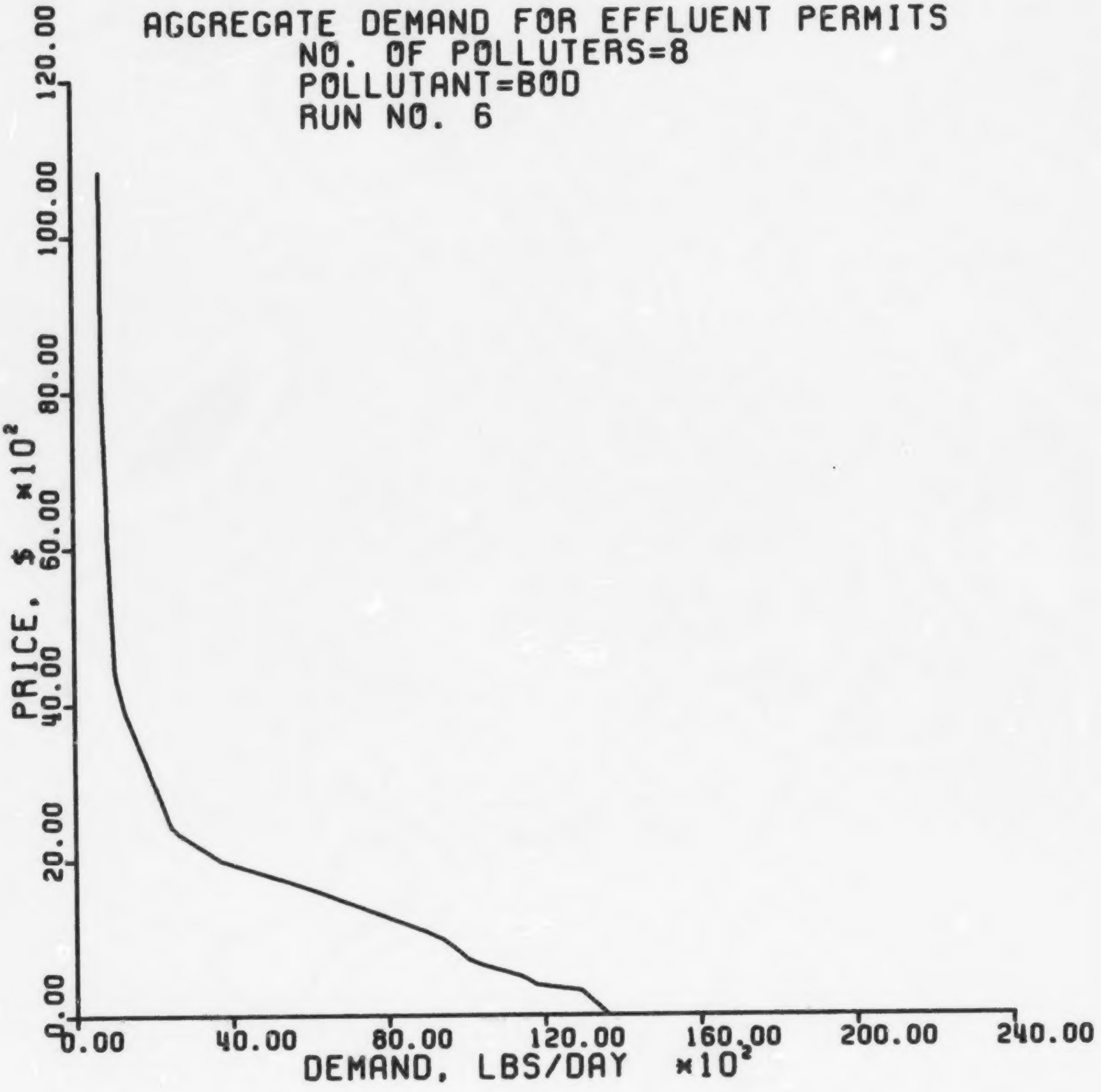


Figure A-45

AGGREGATE DEMAND FOR EFFLUENT PERMITS



The following nine pages contain Figures A-46 through A-54 of the Meta Systems Inc report, "Marketable Effluent Permit Systems." They all correspond to computer run 12 of the Mohawk permit system simulation. Figures A-46 through A-53 are the demand curves for the eight cities in the Mohawk River system. Figure A-54 is the aggregate demand curve for the system. All figures are described in more detail in Section 6 of this report.

Figure A-46

DEMAND CURVE OF FORT PLAIN FOR RUN 12
OF THE MOHAWK PERMIT SYSTEM SIMULATION

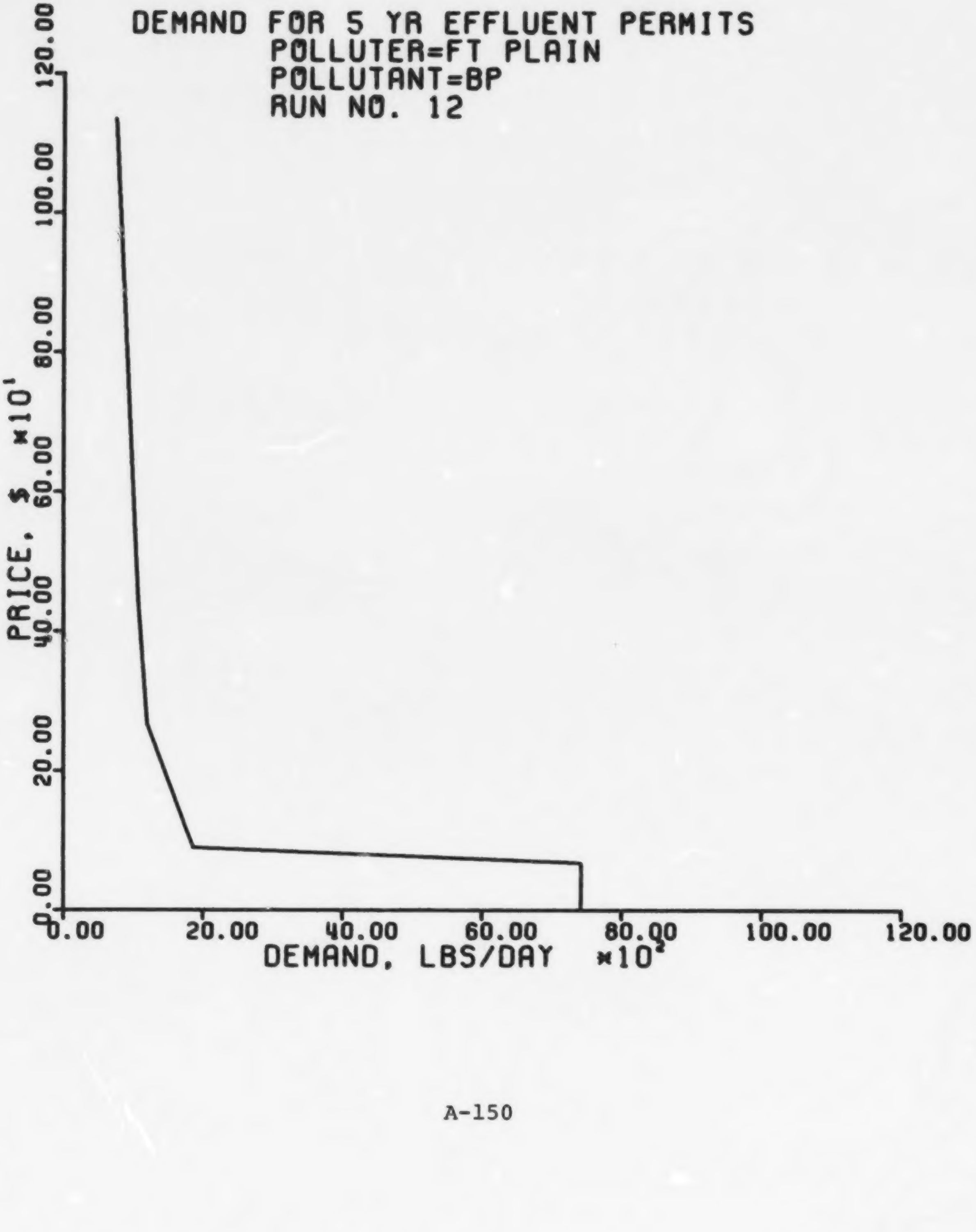


Figure A-47

DEMAND CURVE OF ILION FOR RUN 12
OF THE MOHAWK PERMIT SYSTEM SIMULATION

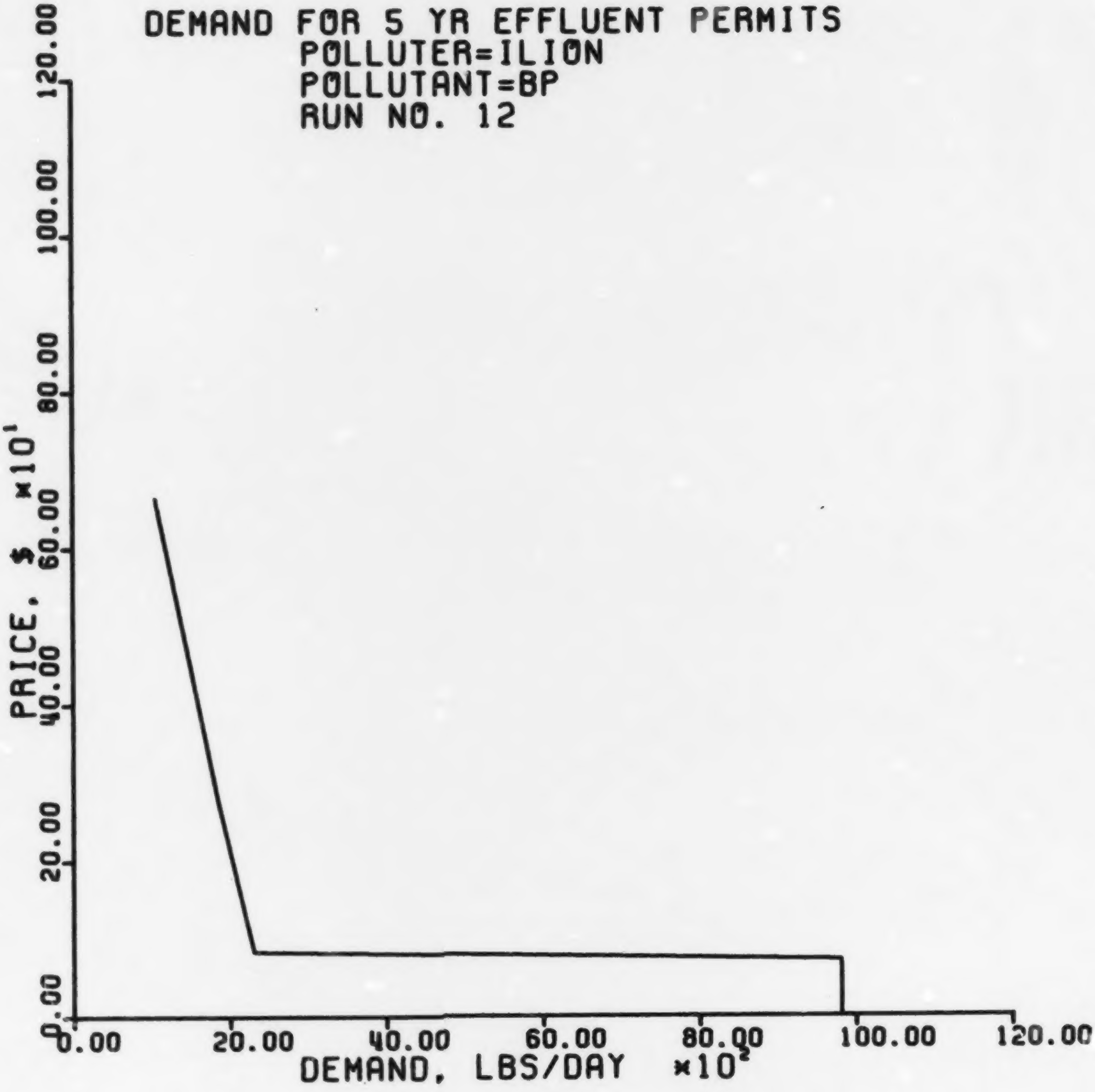


Figure A-48

DEMAND CURVE OF CANAJOHARIE FOR RUN 12
OF THE MOHAWK PERMIT SYSTEM SIMULATION

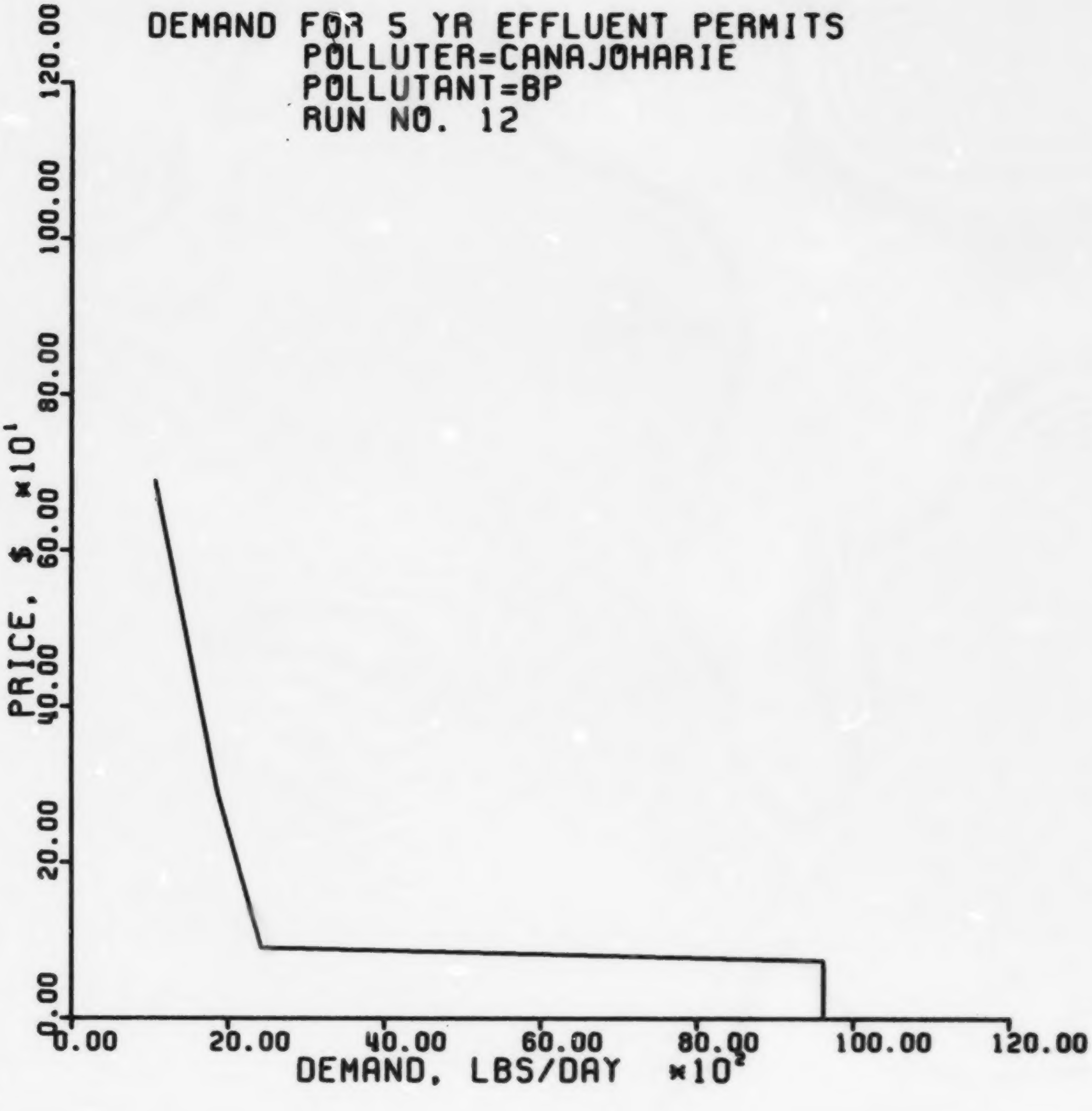


Figure A-49

DEMAND CURVE OF HERKIMER FOR RUN 12
OF THE MOHAWK PERMIT SYSTEM SIMULATION

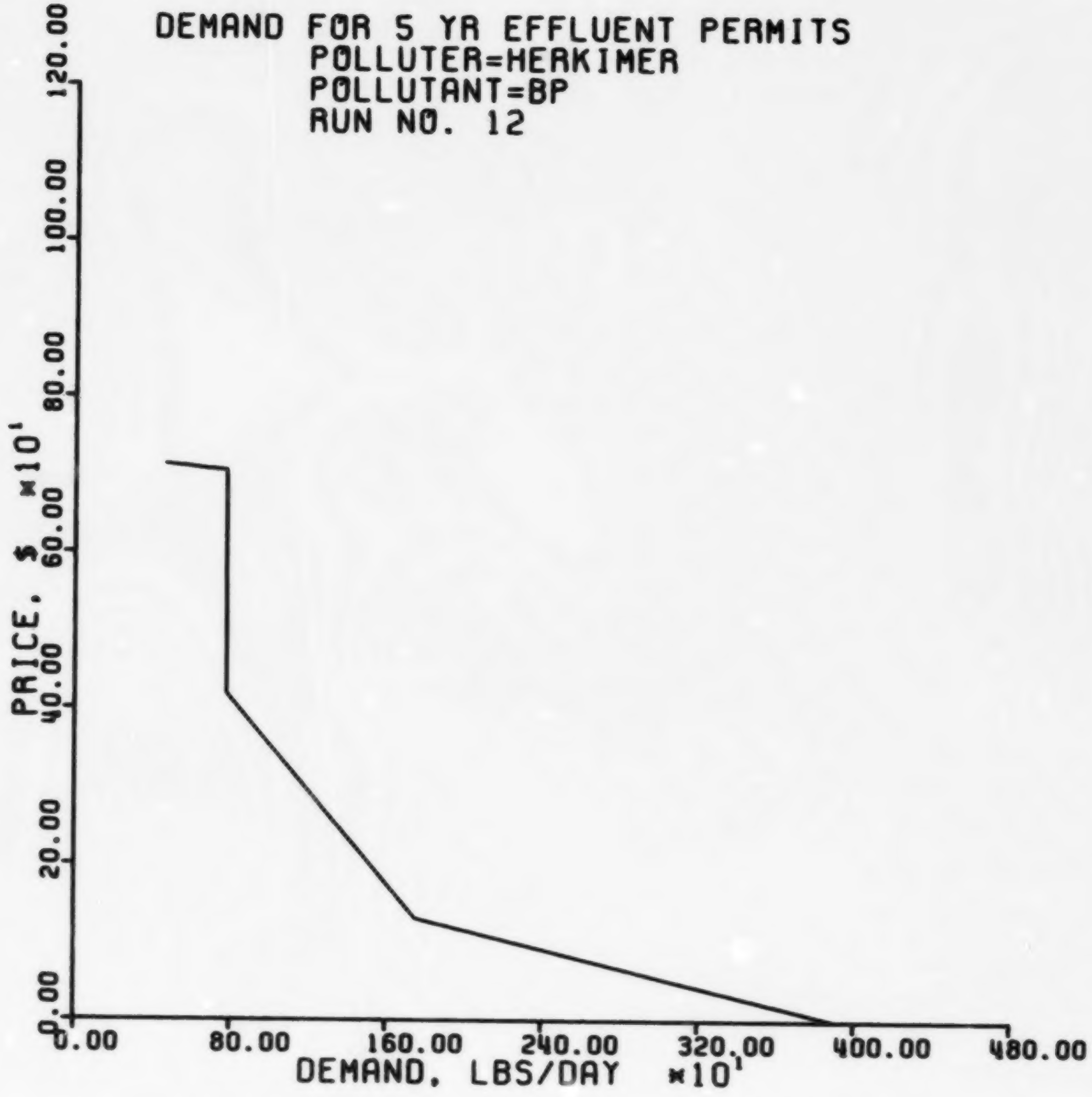


Figure A-50

DEMAND CURVE OF LITTLE FALLS FOR RUN 12
OF THE MOHAWK PERMIT SYSTEM SIMULATION

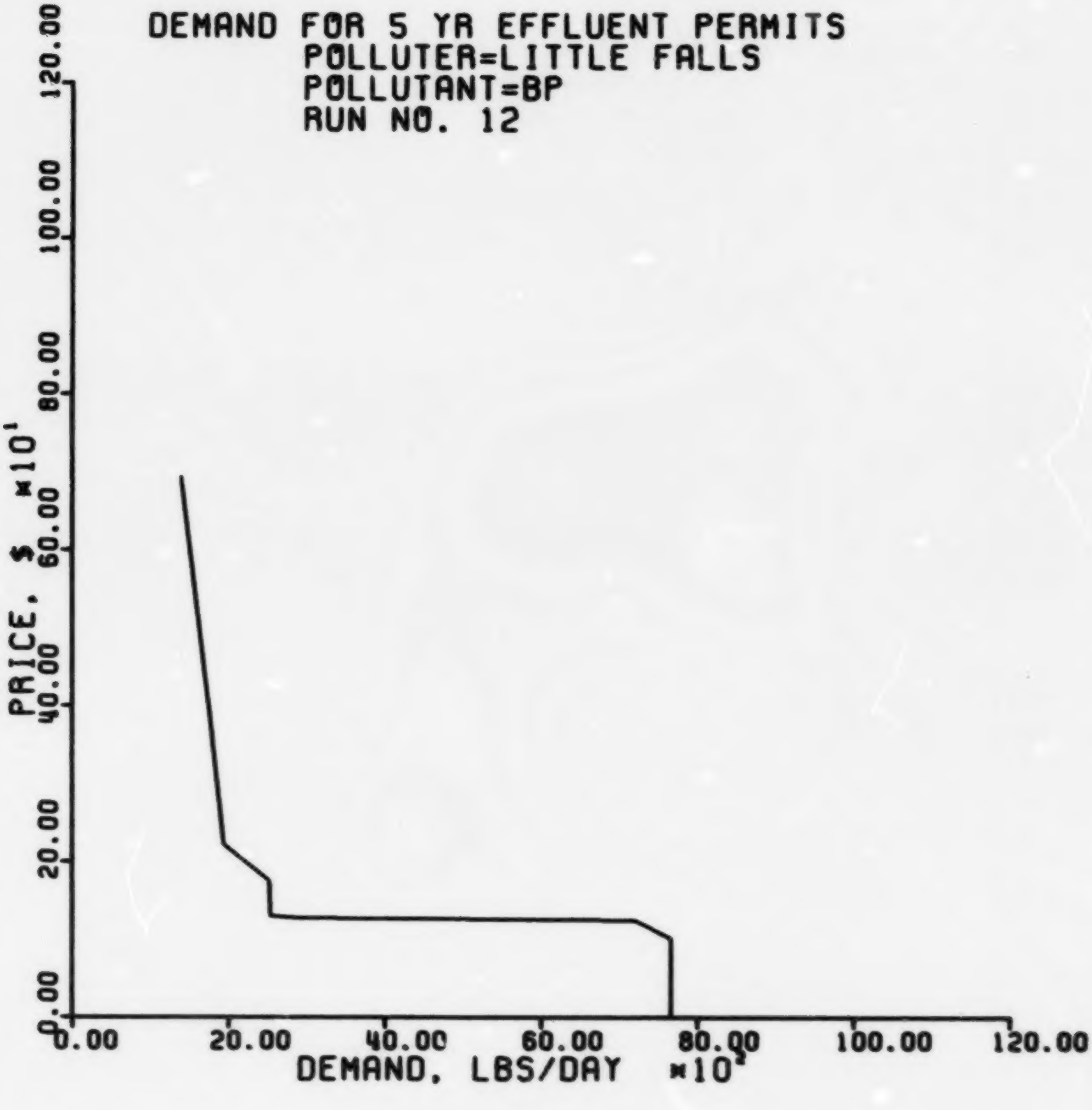


Figure A-51

DEMAND CURVE OF ROME FOR RUN 12
OF THE MOHAWK PERMIT SYSTEM SIMULATION

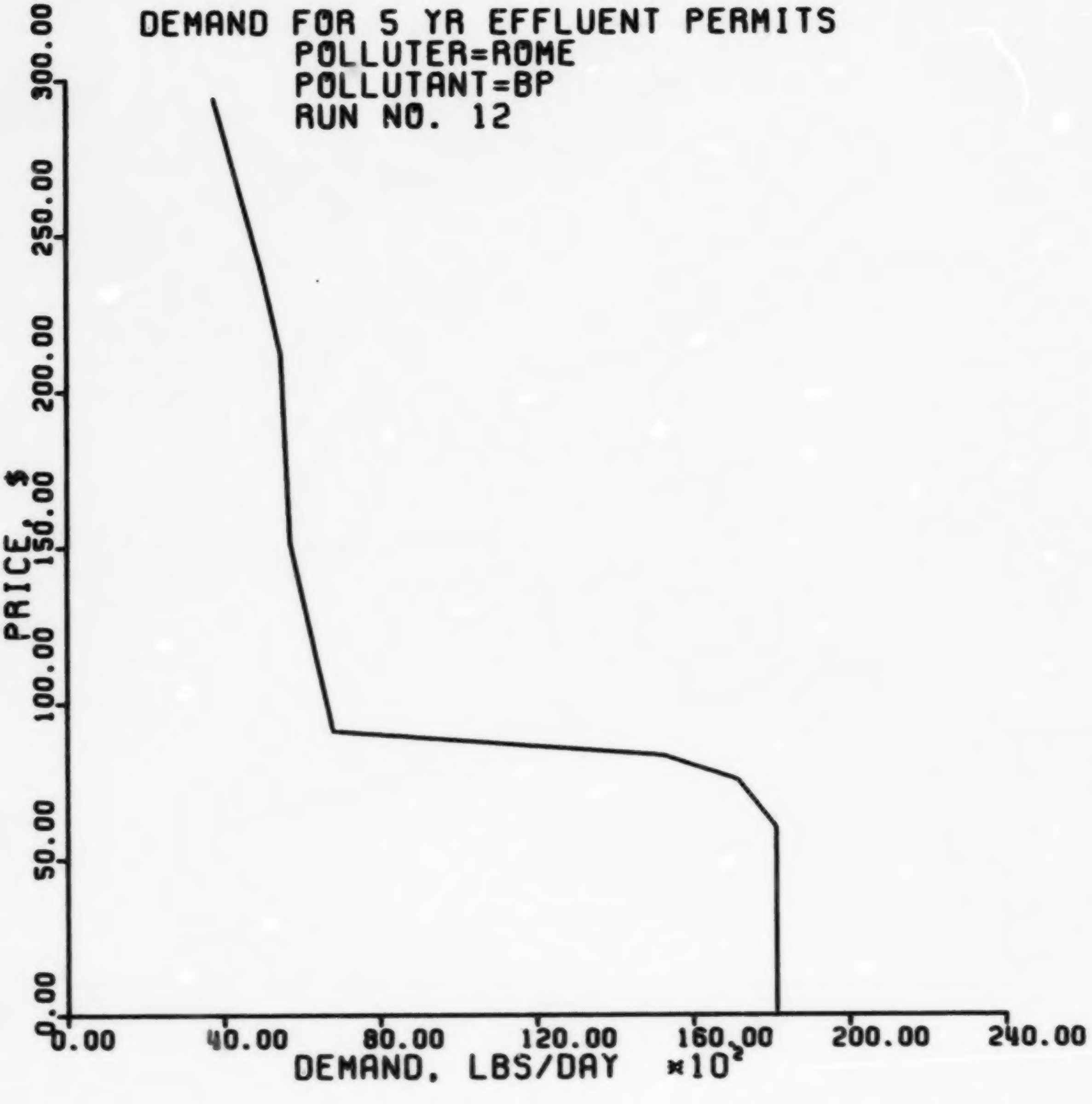


Figure A-52

DEMAND CURVE OF ST. JOHNSVILLE FOR RUN 12
OF THE MOHAWK PERMIT SYSTEM SIMULATION

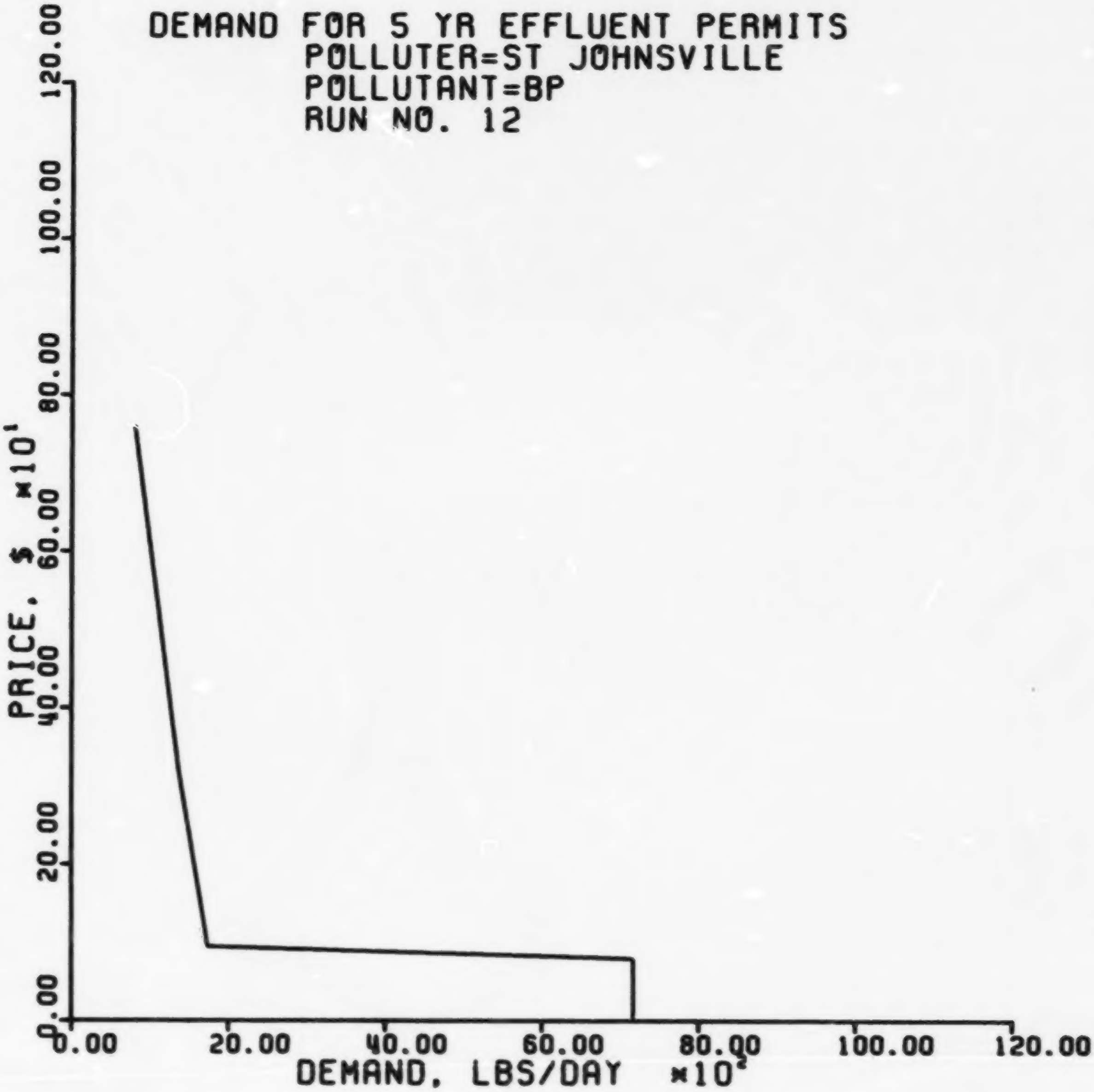


Figure A-53

DEMAND CURVE OF UTICA FOR RUN 12
OF THE MOHAWK PERMIT SYSTEM SIMULATION

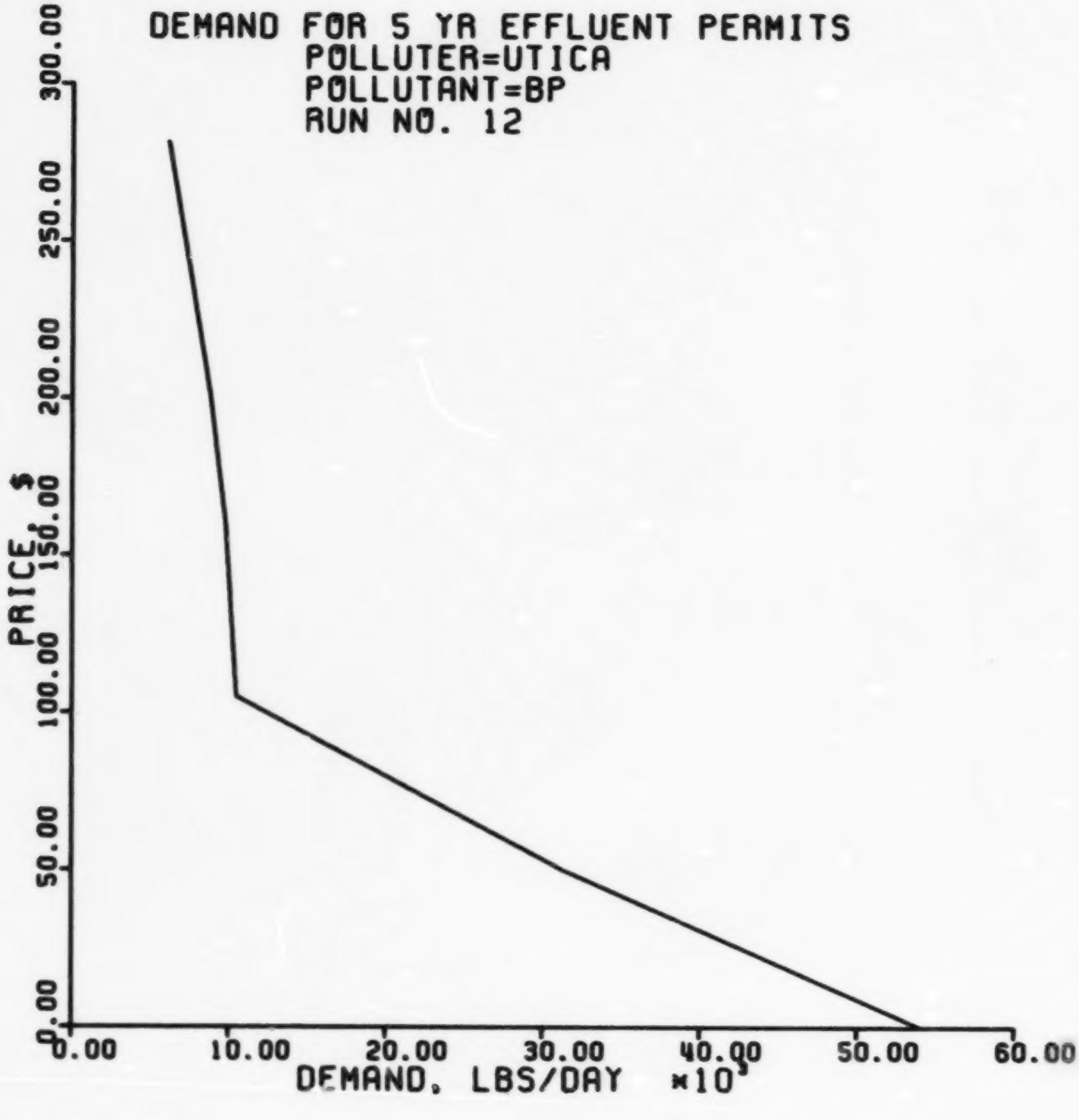
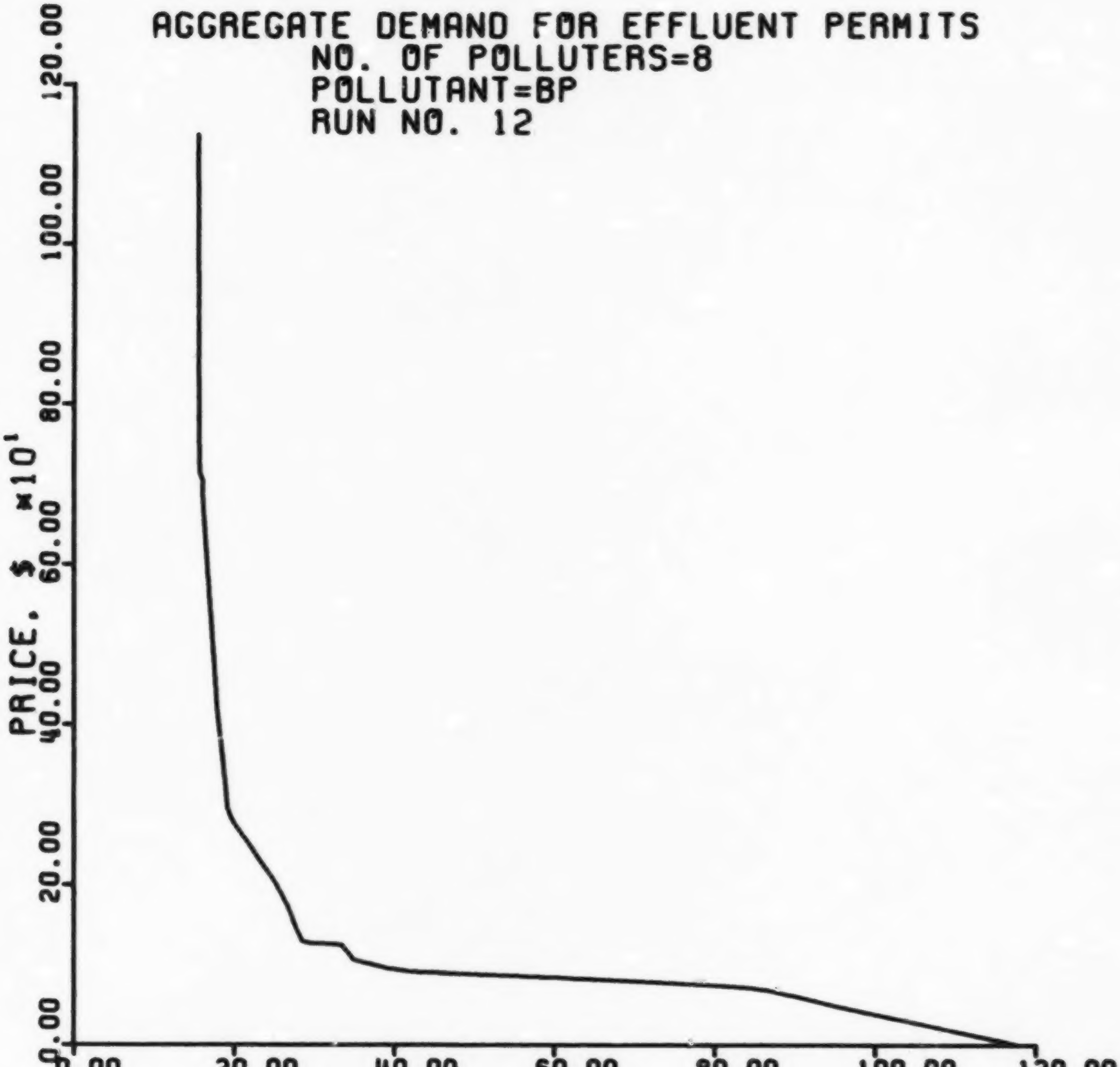


Figure A-54

AGGREGATE DEMAND FOR EFFLUENT PERMITS



The following nine pages contain Figures A-55 through A-63 of the Meta Systems Inc report, "Marketable Effluent Permit Systems." They all correspond to computer run 18 of the Mohawk permit system simulation. Figures A-55 through A-62 are the demand curves for the eight cities in the Mohawk River system. Figure A-63 is the aggregate demand curve for the system. All figures are described in more detail in Section 6 of this report.

Figure A-55

DEMAND CURVE OF FORT PLAIN FOR RUN 18
OF THE MOHAWK PERMIT SYSTEM SIMULATION

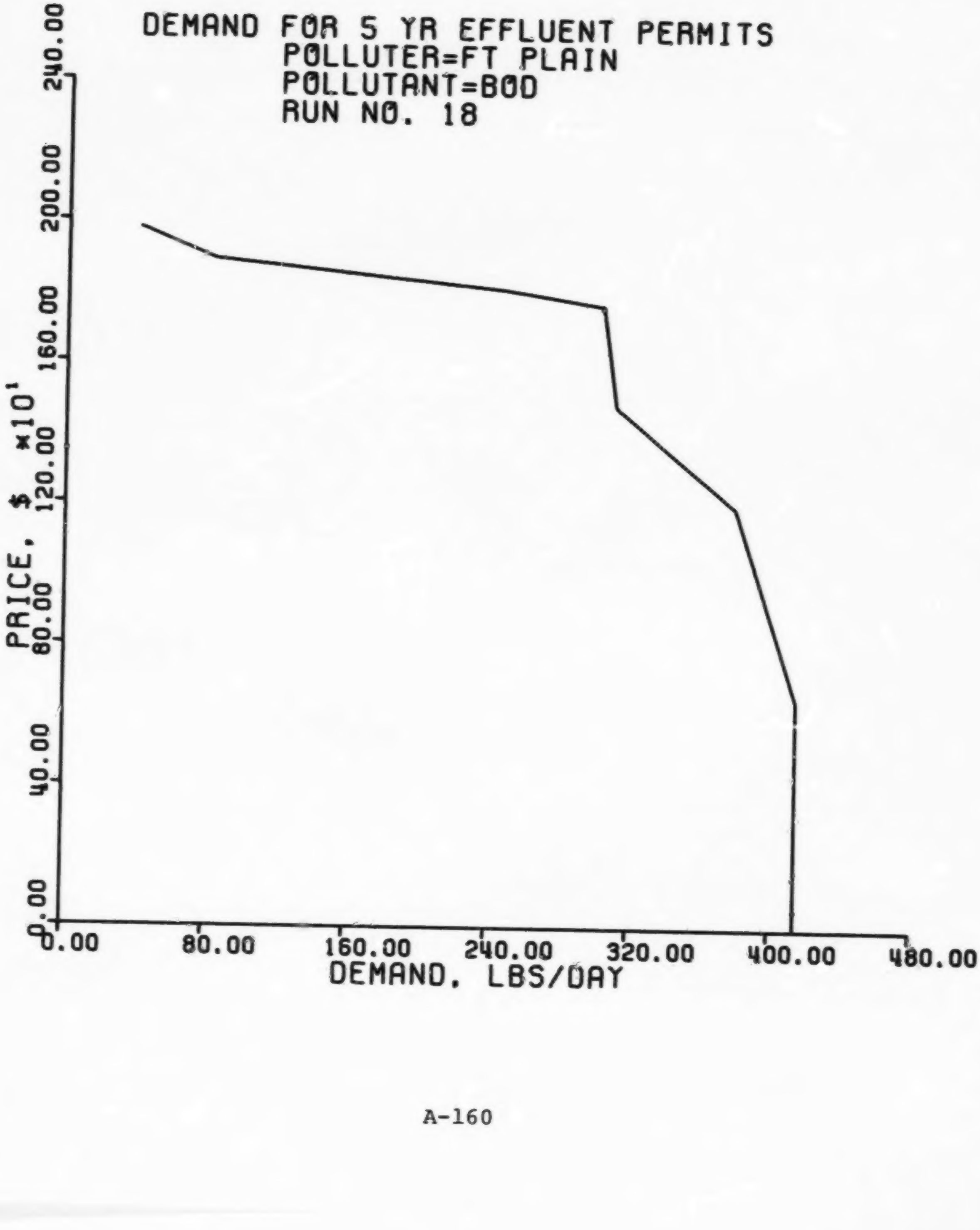


Figure A-56

DEMAND CURVE OF ILION FOR RUN 18
OF THE MOHAWK PERMIT SYSTEM SIMULATION

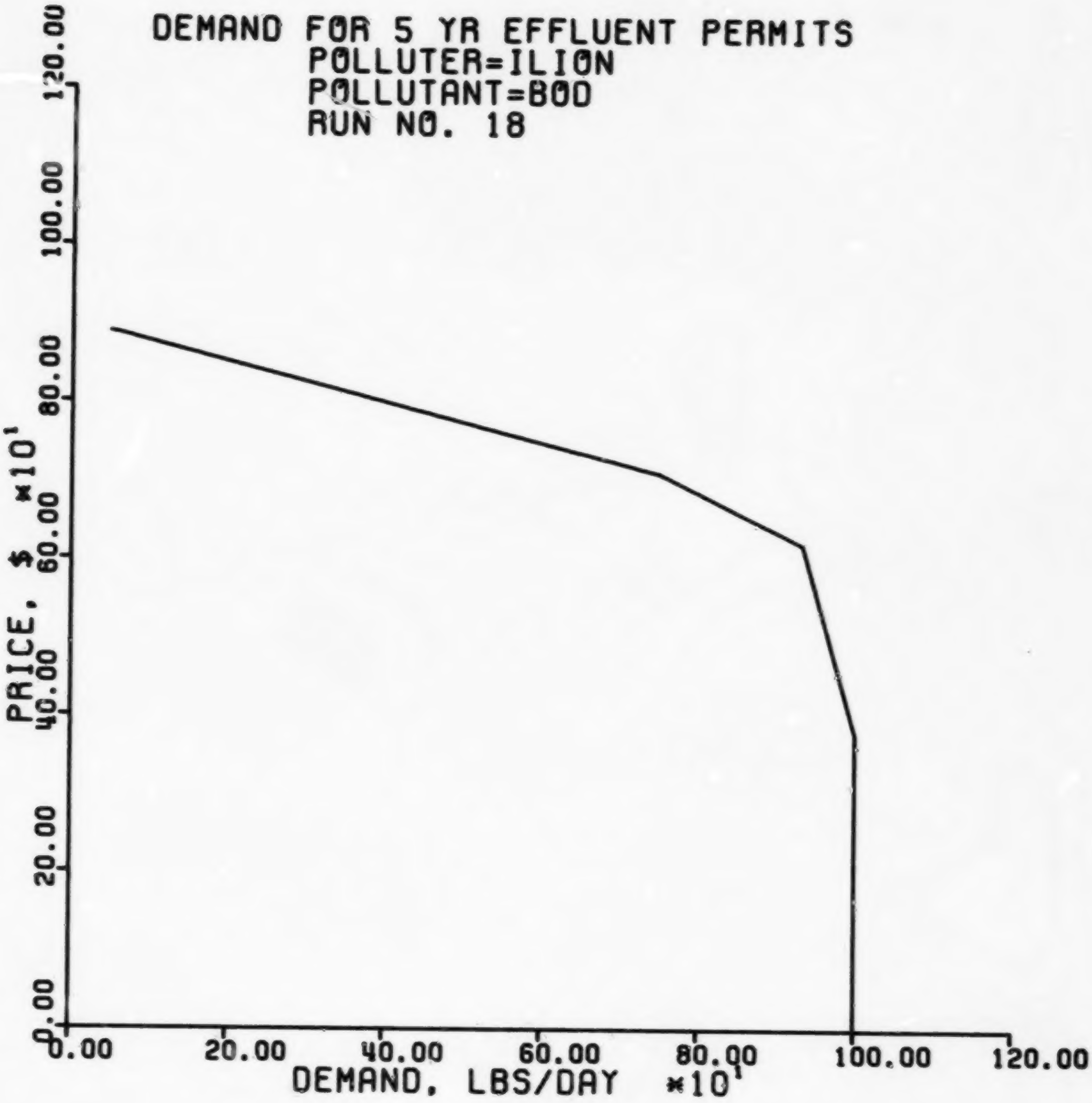


Figure A-57

DEMAND CURVE OF CANAJOHARIE FOR RUN 18
OF THE MOHAWK PERMIT SYSTEM SIMULATION

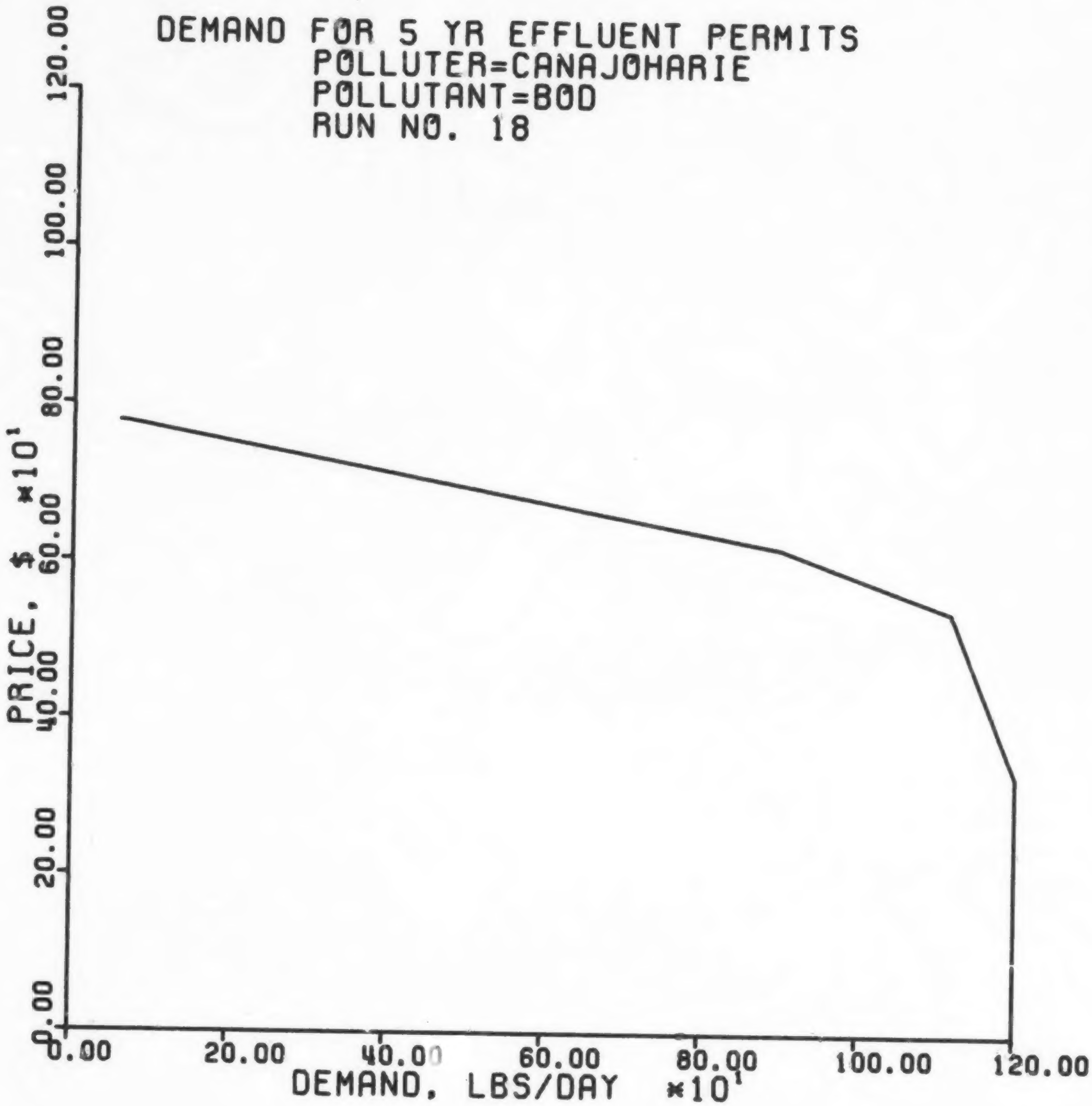


Figure A-58

DEMAND CURVE OF HERKIMER FOR RUN 18
OF THE MOHAWK PERMIT SYSTEM SIMULATION

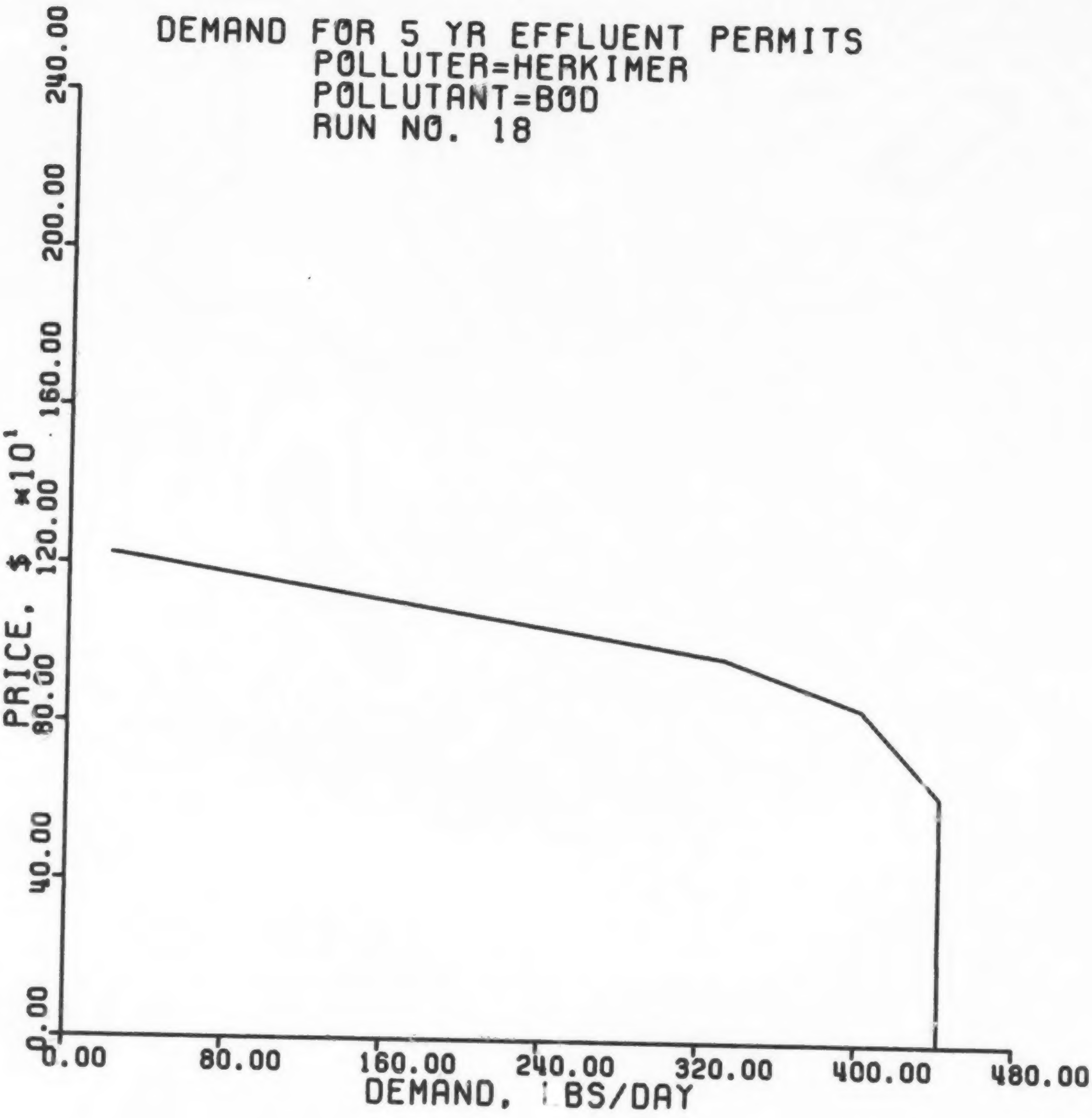


Figure A-59

DEMAND CURVE OF LITTLE FALLS FOR RUN 18
OF THE MOHAWK PERMIT SYSTEM SIMULATION

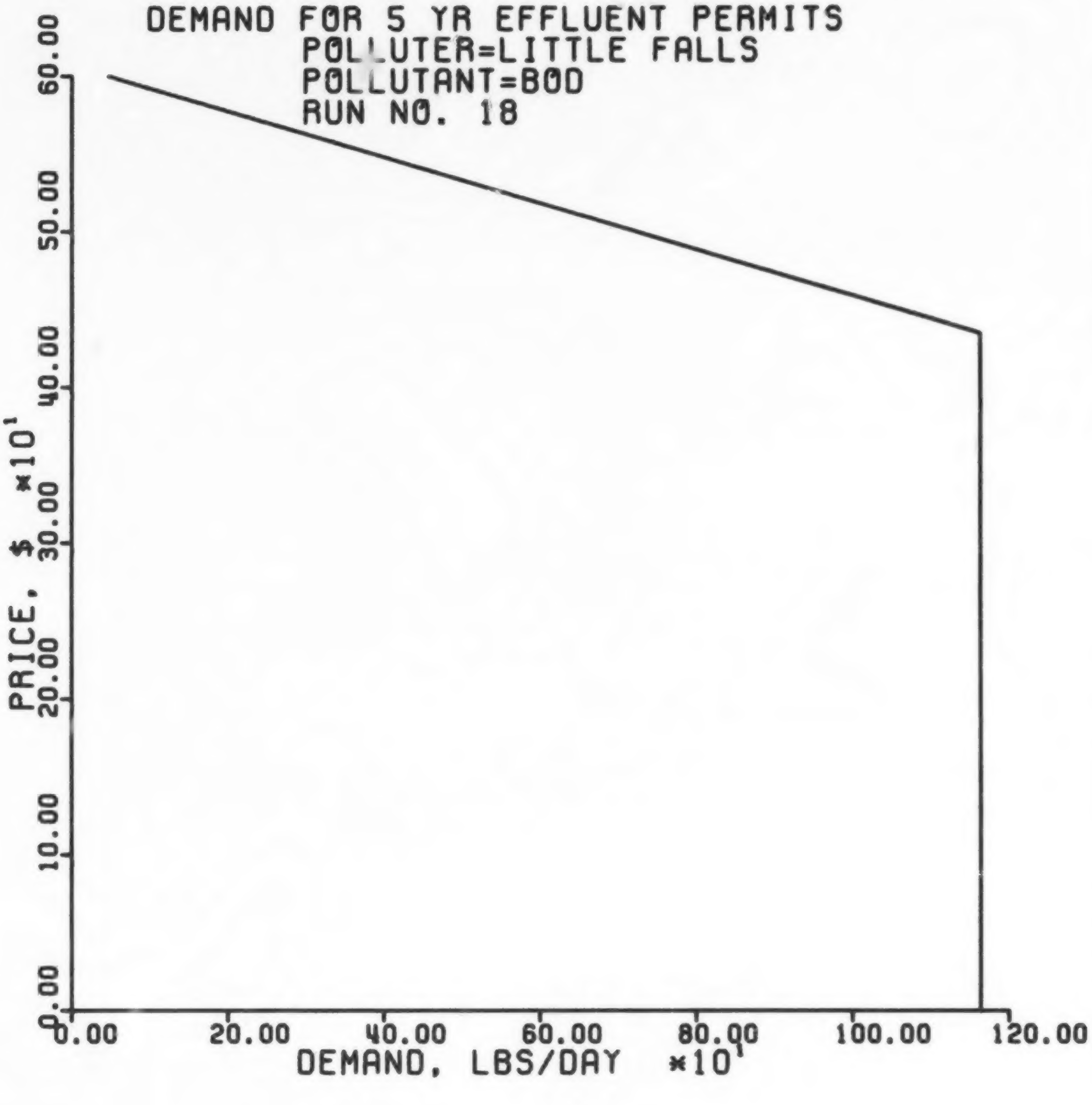


Figure A-60

DEMAND CURVE OF ROME FOR RUN 18
OF THE MOHAWK PERMIT SYSTEM SIMULATION

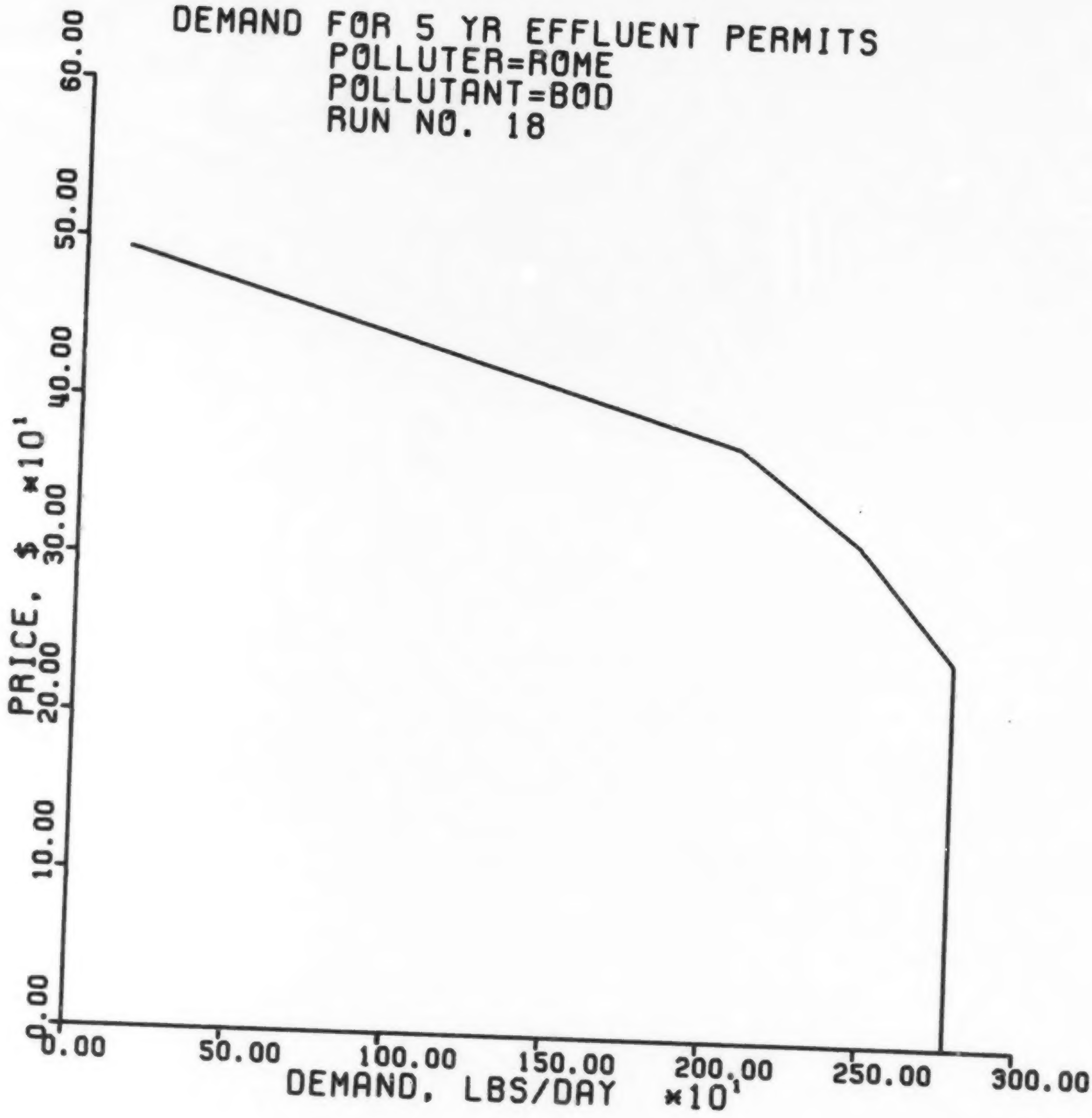


Figure A-61

DEMAND CURVE OF ST. JOHNSVILLE FOR RUN 18
OF THE MOHAWK PERMIT SYSTEM SIMULATION

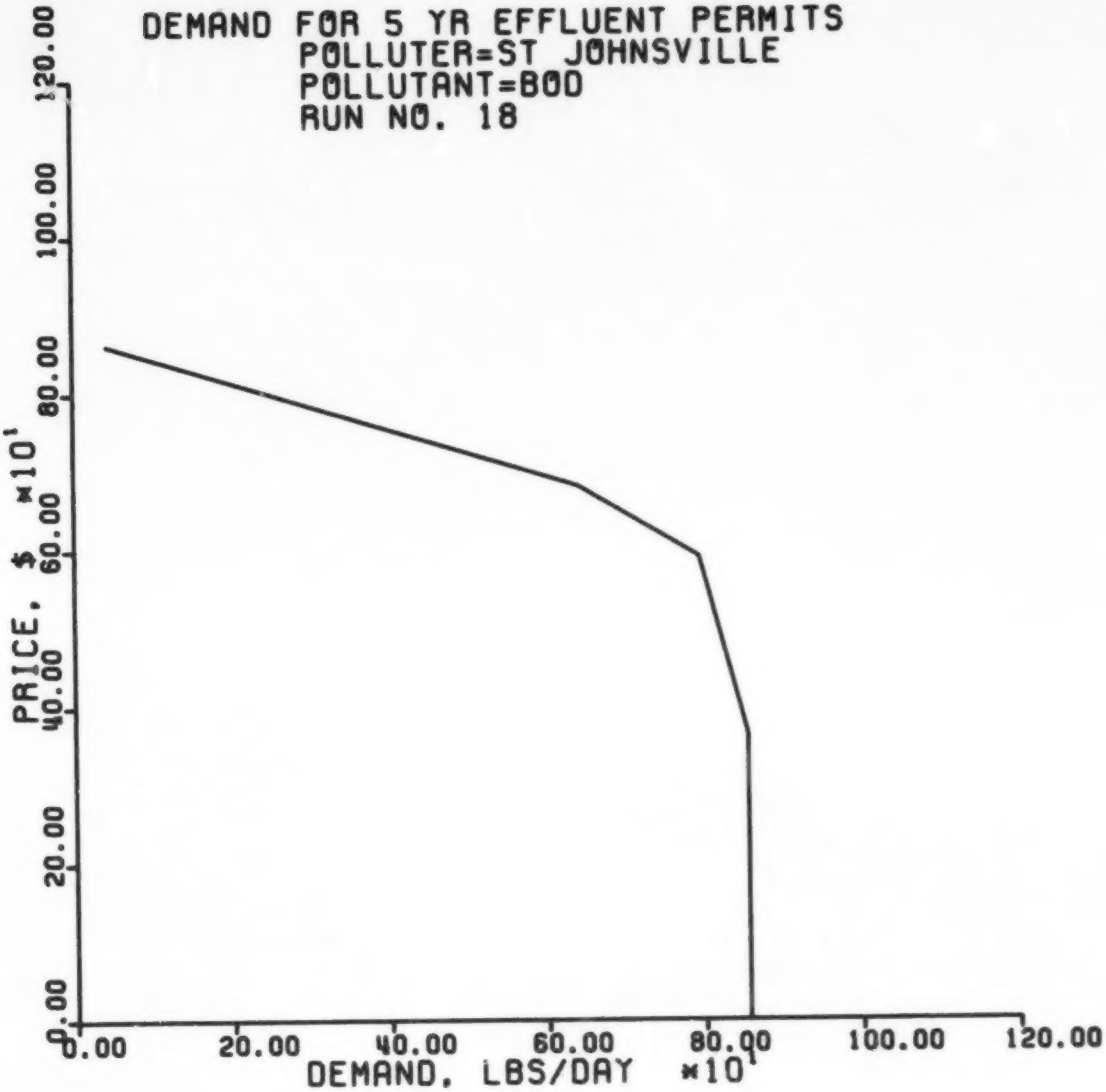


Figure A-62

DEMAND CURVE OF UTICA FOR RUN 18
OF THE MOHAWK PERMIT SYSTEM SIMULATION

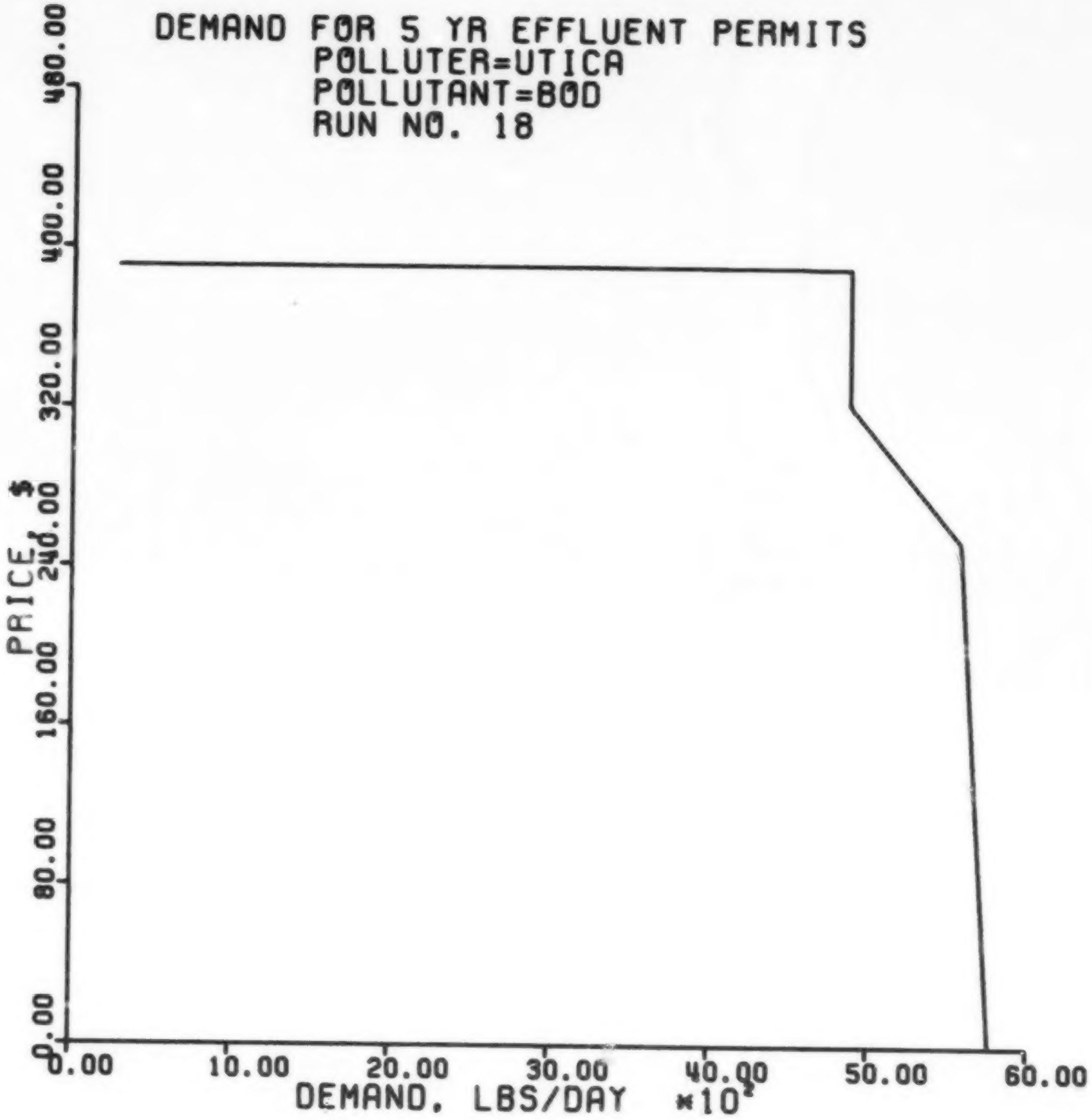


Figure A-63

AGGREGATE DEMAND FOR EFFLUENT PERMITS